

[Project](#)[Index](#)[More Information](#)

INDEX

The dates of letters to and from Darwin's correspondents are listed in the biographical register and index to correspondents and are not repeated here. Darwin's works are indexed under the short titles used throughout this volume and listed in the bibliography.

- Abies alba* (silver fir) 156 & n5
Abies nordmanniana see *Pinus nordmanniana*
 Abinger: Roman villa excavations xxviii, 352 n1, 364–5 n1, 385 & 387 n2, 389 n3
Abutilon darwinii 41 n2
Acacia: CD asks W.E. Darwin to observe in rain xix, 344 & n2; CD resumes experiments on Australian 220 & 221 n6; CD sends a plant to Kew 359 n3
Acacia cultriformis (knife-leaf wattle) 385 & n3
Acacia sphaerocephala (*Vachellia sphaerocephala*; bull's-horn thorn): food for ants 200 & n2, 316 n9, 487 n4, 582 n9
 Académie des sciences: CD elected to botanical section 165 n2, 523 & 530 n2, 536 & 537 n2, 593 & 600 n2; CD nominated several times for zoological section 530 n2, 600 n2; T.H. Huxley proposed for 165 & n2
 acceleration and retardation of development: E.D. Cope 8 & 14 n12, 10, 171 & n4, 197 & 198 n2; A. Hyatt 8 & 14 n12, 10, 14 n14, 171 & n4, 197–8 & 198 n2
Acer campestre 394 n7
Acer pseudoplatanus (sycamore) 155 & 156 n3, 156
Actinocyclus see *Sphaerodoris*
 Adams, John Couch 487 & 488 n3, 488
 Adams, Mary Graham 71 n13
 Adams, Thomas E. 71 n13
 Adler, Friedrich: photograph 631; poems (sent with German and Austrian scientists photograph album) xxii, 630–54
 adynamandry 395 & 396 n6, 588 & n6
Aeschinomene 359 & n12
Aeschinomene sensitiva 359 n12
Agaricus: filaments 543–4 & 544 n8
Agaricus muscarius (*Amanita muscaria*; fly agaric) 326 & n2, 329 & 331 n3, 342 & 343 n13, 447 & n3
 Agassiz, Louis: glacial action 48 & 49 n3; E.S. Morse and A. Hyatt students together with 197 & 198 n3
 age of earth 82 & n2, n3
 aggregation: *Drosera* 342 n2, 375 n6
Agricultural Gazette: CD comments on scrofula and inbreeding 139–40 & 141 nn 1–3; scrofula and inbreeding correspondence 134–5 & 135 nn 1–6
Agrius convolvuli see *Sphinx convolvuli*
Agrostemma githago see *Lychnis githago*
 albums see Dutch photograph album; German and Austrian scientists photograph album
 Aldabra (island) 66 & n7, 67 & 68 n2, 68 & n4, n5
 alder buckthorn (*Rhamnus frangula*; *Frangula alnus*) 175 n2
 Alglave, Émile: CD requests copy of J. Delboeuf's article 34 & 35 n2, n3; CD sent copy of 'Biographical sketch of an infant' 285 & n2; *Coral reefs* 2d ed. French ed. 246 n3, 570 n3; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n9; informs CD of Delboeuf's article and welcomes any comments 33–4 & 34 n2, 553 & n2; request to publish French translation of 'Biographical sketch of an infant' 246 n2, 248 & 249 n2, 570 n2; requests new editions of CD's early books 34 & n3, 553 & n3
 Allan, James Brand: Aldabra (island) 68 & n5
 Allen, Grant: H.W. Bates and snake-like caterpillar 28 n1; *Physiological aesthetics* 207 & n1, 210 & 211 n8; G.J. Romanes's review of *Physiological aesthetics* 235 & n7, n8, 242–3 & 243 n5; starfish 334 & 335 n9
 Allen, Joel Asaph 171 & n2
Alligator darwini (*Diplocynodon darwini*) 289 n3

Project

Index

[More Information](#)

834

Index

- Allingham, William 464 & 465 n8
- Allman, George James: candidates for foreign membership of Royal Society 63–4 & 64 nn 1–4
- allogamy 395 & 396 n4, 587 & 588 n4
- Alnus glutinosa* (European alder) 156 & n4
- Amanita muscaria* (fly agaric; *Agaricus muscarius*) 326 & n2, 329 & 331 n3, 342 & 343 n13, 447 & n3
- America: C.L. Bernays comments on reception of CD's theories in 276; CD's comment after a visit by C. Norton's family 233 n4; C.C. Graham's account of 69–70 & 70 n1, 71 nn 7–14; E.S. Morse's address on American zoologists and evolution 171 & nn 1–4; Morse's course of lectures on evolution 198 & n5; reception of CD's work in 276, 439; Rocky Mountains vegetation 391 n3, 412 n7, 419 & 420 n3, 438 n4; H. Spencer, reception of his work in America 253 & 255 n5; vertebrates 466 & n6, n7; white cattle 101
- American Association for the Advancement of Science: J.L. Le Conte, presidential address 410 n2; O.C. Marsh 466 & n6, n7; T. Meehan's paper 266 & 267 n2; E.S. Morse, vice-presidential address 171 & nn 1–3, 197 & 198 n2
- American milk-weed, common (*Asclepias syriaca*) 336 & n1
- American Philological Association 320 & n1
- Americanists international congress 263 & 265 n2, 571 & 572 n2
- ammonia: carbonate of ammonia 375 n6
- ammonites 8 & 14–15 n14, 15 n15, 10 & 15 n22
- Ammophila arenaria* see *Psamma arenaria*
- Amsterdam Island 87 & 88 n3
- analogical variation 120 & n3
- Andrew, John: CD enquires about coach 123 & n2
- angiosperms: G. de Saporta 524, 526, 527 & 531 n22, 528, 529, 594, 595, 597 & 601 n22, 598, 599
- Annales de la Société botanique de Lyon* 71 & 72 n2, n4, 554 & 555 n2, n4
- annual clary (*Salvia hornimum*; *S. viridis*) 43 & 44 n9
- anthrax (splenic fever) 543 & 544 n2
- Anthropologische Gesellschaft in Wien (Anthropological Society of Vienna) 88 & n1
- ants: and aphids 263 & n4; food bodies 200 n2, 316 n9, 582 n9; *Origin* (1876) 496 n7; and *Smilax* 315 & 316 n9, 581 & 582 n9
- apes: bathing 465–6 & 466 n5
- aphids: and ants 263 & n4
- Apis mellifica* (*A. mellifera*; European honey-bee) 336 n1
- Apocynum androsaemifolium* (fly-trap dogbane; Jordan hemp; bitter-root) 38 n1, 336 & 337 n3
- Appleton, William Worthen 267 & 268 n1
- D. Appleton & Co.: *Cross and self fertilisation* US ed. 276 & n1, 522 n6; *Descent* US eds. 317; *Descent* 2d US ed. 138 & 139 n2; *Expression* US ed. 138 & 139 n2, 317; *Forms of flowers*, stereotypes 268 n1, 506 n6; *Forms of flowers* US ed. 259 n2, 260 & n4, 506 n6; *Insectivorous plants* US ed. 138 & 139 n2, 317; *Orchids* 2d US ed. 22 n1; *Origin* US eds. 317; *Origin* 3d US ed. 138 & 139 n2; royalties paid to CD 138–9 & 139 n1, 317 & 318 n2, see also Layton, Charles
- aquariums: W. Saville-Kent plans for 146 & 147 n2, 437 & 438 n1, n4; Zoological Station, Naples 438 n1
- Aquilegia* (columbine) 214 & 215 n8
- Arachis* (peanuts) 280 & 281 n4
- Arachis hypogaea* (peanut) 209 & n6, 214 & 215 n2; sent from Kew 279 n2
- Aralia* 526, 531 n15, 596, 600 n15
- Aralia kowalewskiana* 531 n15, 600 n15
- Araliaceae* 527, 597
- Araucaria* see *Epeira*
- Araucaria* 526 & 531 n11, 595 & 600 n11
- Arcella* 322 & 324 n3, 341 & 343 n5
- Arctic expeditions see British Arctic Expedition; German Arctic expedition
- D'Arcy, Elizabeth Eleanor 234 n8
- Ardea cinerea* (grey heron) 156 & n8
- Ardrossan and Saltcoats Herald*: quotation regarding CD attributed to T. Carlyle 64 & 65 n4, n5
- Argentine Republic: botany of 404 & 405 n4, 589 & 590 n4
- Argentine Scientific Society (Sociedad Científica Argentina): appointed CD honorary member 608–9
- Argus pheasant 182 & n3
- Argyll, 8th duke of, G.D. Campbell 245 & n7
- Argynnis* 170 & n4
- Aristida* 144 & 145 n5
- Aristolochia clematidis* (birthwort) 215 & 215–16 n8
- Arthrocnemum macrostachyum* see *Salicornia macrostachya*
- Arundo donax* (giant reed) 332 n1
- Ascherson, Paul: *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n3
- Asclepias* 336 n1
- Asclepias syriaca* (common American milk-weed) 336 & n1
- ash 155 & 156 n2
- Ashburner, Anne 436 & n4
- Ashburner, Grace 436 & n4
- Asher, George Michael: on British research, lack of organisation in 459 & n3, n4, 460 n5, n6; sent CD's reply as autograph to his sister R. Löwenfeld 454 & 456 n1; sent wheat seeds to

Project

Index

[More Information](#)

Index

835

- CD in 1878: 450 n3; wheat varieties in Russia 454–6 & 456 nn 1–4, 458–9 & 459 n1; writes to J. Murray (for CD) about wheat varieties in Russia 449–50 & 450 nn 1–3
- Asteraceae *see* Compositae
- ativism: *Catasetum tridentatum* 32 & 33 n1; E. Haeckel 26 n4; white cattle in America 101
- Athenaeum Club: CD and E.A. Darwin members 452 n2
- Atkinson, Edward: Cambridge University vice-chancellor 445 n4; CD accepts offer of Cambridge University honorary degree and says health may preclude him from attending ceremony 231 & n1; CD selects date for degree ceremony 439 & n1, 445 n5, 446 & 447 n4, 449; Senate approves CD's honorary degree 435 & n1, n2, 445 n2
- Atlantic herring (*Clupea harengus*) 62 & n1
- Atlantic mackerel (*Scomber scombrus*) 62 & n1
- Atriplex* (saltbush) 215 & 215–16 n8
- Aucuba japonica* (Japanese laurel) 29 & n2
- Augochlora* (sweat bees) 421 & 422 n5, 422
- Aurelia aurita* (moon jelly; common jellyfish) 332 & n4, 334 & 335 n7, 337 & 338 n2, n3, 338, 514 n3
- Aurelius, Marcus: paraphrased in *Descent* 108 & 109 n1
- Aureolaria pedicularia* *see* *Gerardia pedicularia*
- Austin, Albert Duncan: composite photographs 453 & n1, n2
- Australia: ferns shrubs with worm-like roots 166 & n1; T. Howie 166 & n1, n3; orchids 366 & 367 n1; plants with bloom 385, 401 n6
- Australian pitcher-plant (*Cephalotus follicularis*) 284 n2
- Austrian scientists *see* German and Austrian scientists photograph album
- autogamy 395 & 396 n4, 399 & n2, 407, 587 & 588 n4, 590
- autographs (CD's): G.M. Asher sent his sister CD's letter as autograph 454; CD sends autographs 149, 224, 447; Mangles acquires CD's autograph 451 & 452 n2; requests for 4–5, 83, 98 & n1, 109 & 110 n1, 127, 557, 562
- autography 181 & n2
- Avena sativa* (blackened oats) 443 & n4
- Averrhoa*: tracings of movement of 349
- Averrhoa bilimbi* (bilimbi or cucumber tree): CD received 291 & 292 n5, 296 & 297 n2; CD's observations 307–8, 347 & n5, n6, 403 & 404 n2; R.I. Lynch's observations xix, 305 & n1, n2, 306 & n2, 307 & 308 n2, 344 & 345 n3, 347 & n5; *Movement in plants* 290 n5, 347 n6; supplied instead of *A. carambola* 214 & 215 n6, 289 & 290 n5
- Averrhoa carambola* (starfruit): CD requests 209 & n7, 288 & n6; J.D. Hooker reports Kew does not have 214 & 215 n6, 288 n6; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer reports Kew does not have 289 & 290 n5
- AWARDS AND POSITIONS (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, AWARDS AND POSITIONS
- Azara, Félix d': cited in *Descent* 298 & 299 n1; cited in *Variation* 144 n4; solitary cacique's nest 41 & n4; *Voyages dans l'Amérique Méridionale* 312 n1
- Aztec tobacco (*Nicotiana rustica*; wild tobacco) 378 & n4
- BAAS *see* British Association for the Advancement of Science
- babies: new-born 275 & 276 n2
- Babington, Charles Cardale: *Hottonia* flowers 128 & n1
- baboons 247; *Descent* 248 n5
- Bacillus* 543 & 544 n2
- Bacillus anthracis* 261 & 262 n2, n3, 543 & 544 nn 2–4
- Bacillus subtilis* (hay or grass bacillus) 261 & 262 n2, n3
- bacteria: F.J. Cohn's classification 324 n4, 343 n6; photograms 543 & 544 n1
- Badger, Edward William 467 n3
- Bailey, William Whitman: CD thanks for specimens 517 & n1; cited in *Cross and self fertilisation* 394 n1, n3; cited in *Forms of flowers* 394 n1, 449 n3; flowers and insects 393–4 & 394 nn 1–7; *Gentiana andrewesii* 393 & 394 n5, 448 & 449 n4; sends *Bowardia leiantha* specimens 448 & 449 n2, n3, 517 n1
- Baillière, Jean Baptiste Marie: published *Coral reefs* 2d ed. French ed. 117 & 118 n1
- Baillon, Ernest Henri 89 & n2
- Baker, John Gilbert 520 & n4, 522 & n1
- Bakker, Gerbrand 75 & 78 n5
- Balfour, Francis Maitland: F. Darwin's teasel paper 210 & n4; gives G.H. Darwin message for CD from F.J.H. de Lacaze-Duthiers 165 & n2
- Balfour, Isaac Bayley: Rodrigues Island 66 & n7
- Balfour, John Hutton 97 & 98 n1
- bananas (*Musa*; bananas and plantains) 214 & 215 n5, 404 & 405 n5, 479 & 481 n2, 589 & 590 n5
- Barbier, Edmond: *Insectivorous plants* French ed., translated 90 n4, 188 n2, 229 & 230 n2, 414 n3, 558 n4, 567 n2, 569 & 570 n2, 592 n3
- Barkly, Henry 294 & 295 n2
- Barlow, William Henry: logograph 99 & 100 n3

- Barnum, Phineas Taylor xxiv, 442 n2, 516 & 517 n4
- Bartlett, Abraham Dee 366 & n5
- Bartram, John 311 & n5
- Bary, Anton de 299 & 300 n3, 300 & n4; *Agaricus* 543–4 & 544 n8; Swiss Society of Natural Sciences 404 & 405 n3, n5, 589 & 590 n3, n5; ‘Ueber die Wachsüberzüge der Epidermis’ 284 & n6, 339 & 340 n6, 584 & 585 n6
- Bastian, Henry Charlton: spontaneous generation 207 n2
- Batalin, Alexander Feodorowicz: *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n16; ‘Mechanik der Bewegungen der insektenfressenden Pflanzen’ 144 n5
- Bates, Henry Walter: caterpillar drawings negotiation failed 93 & n1; caterpillars 28 & nn 1–3, 32 & 33 n8, 33 n4; CD interested in hearing of caterpillar drawings negotiation 74 & 75 n2; CD and periodical articles 467 n2; CD requests return of A. Weismann’s letter 74 & 75 n1
- Bates, Thomas: Duchess shorthorn cattle 135 n2
- Battey, Thomas 393
- Baumhauer, Edouard Henri von: CD thanks for society membership 201; Koninklijke Hollandsche Maatschappij der Wetenschappen nominated CD foreign member 198 & 199 n1
- Baxter, Myron Leslie 171 n1
- beach pea (*Lathyrus maritimus*; *L. japonicus* var. *maritimus*) 296 & 297 n7
- beach spiderlily (*Pancreatium littorale*; *Hymenocallis littoralis*) 332 n1
- Beagle collections: fish 124 n4; spiders 67 n3, 107 & n2, 112 & 113 n1
- Beagle voyage: CD’s participation approved by F. Beaufort 19 n5; visited Montevideo 24 n2
- beans: forming tubers not seeds 252 & n1
- Beaufort, Francis 19 & n5
- Beaulieu: CD visits 232 & n5; W.E. Darwin examined earth at base of stones 232 & n5
- beauty: in flowers 536 & 537 n5
- Becker, Lydia Ernestine: sends W.E. Burcham’s *Manchester Courier and Lancashire General Advertiser* letter to CD 39–40 & 40 n1
- bees: in Arctic 170 n3; and *Bunchosia gaudichaudiana* 421 & 422 n4; and *Gentiana andrewsii* 393 & 394 n5, 448 & 449 n4; and holly 20 & n6, 36 & n2, 52; F. Müller 421 & 422 n4, n5; New Zealand 20 & n4; scarcity of 19–20, 28–9 & 29 n2, n3, 30, 39, 51–2 & 52 n2; and *Solanum* 421 & 422 n5; tenacity of 29 & n3; and *Tritoma* 397 & 398 n2, n3; visiting flowers 252 & n2, 336 & n2, 421 & 422 n4, n5, 486 & 487 n2, n3
- Beesby Farm, Lincolnshire: payment via W.E. Darwin 155 & n2
- beet *see* *Beta vulgaris*
- beetles: and *Magnolia* 536 & 537 n7
- Beever, William Holt (Sheldrake) 134–5 & 135 n3, n4, 141 n1
- Beger, Darwin Richard 85 & n1
- Beger, Karl: names son after CD 84–5 & 85 n1
- Beke, Charles Tilstone 428 & n4
- Beke, Emily 428 & n1, n3
- bell-flower (*Campanula*) 111 n3
- Belt, Thomas: career 47 & 48 n2, 52; CD advises on Royal Society grants 48–9 & 49 n1, n2; food bodies on *Acacia sphaerocephala* 487 n4; oceanic ice damming rivers hypothesis 297–8 & 298 n3; seeks CD’s support for Royal Society grant application 47 & 48 nn 2–4; sends recent paper on glacial period 48 & n4; thanks CD for advice 52; thanks G.H. Darwin (via CD) for paper on earth’s axis of rotation 52 & 53 n3
- Bemmelen, Adriaan Anthoni: CD acknowledges role of observers 85; CD thanks for album xxii, 85 & 86 n1; Dutch photograph album sent 75–8 & 78 nn 1–19, 79 nn 20–25, 103 n2, 124 n1, 614; evolution, Netherlands 76–7 & 78 nn 2–19, 79 nn 20–23, 85
- Bennett, Alfred William: *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 613 & n33; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611 & n11
- Benoît, René: *Expression* French ed., assisted translation of 99 n4, 560 n4; *Expression* French 2d ed., S.J. Pozzi and R. Benoît translated 99 & n4, 188 & n6, 414 n5, 559–60 & 560 n4, 567 & n6, 593 n5
- Bentham, George: *Arachis* 280 & 281 n4; A. de Bary, ‘Ueber die Wachsüberzüge der Epidermis’ 284 n6, 340 n6, 585 n6; bloom on plants in warm climates 284 & nn 2–6; CD asks for information on bloom 282; CD asks W.T. Thiselton-Dyer if Bentham knows about bloom 279 & n4; *Chapmannia* 280 & 281 n4; *Cistus* 280 & 281 n6; cited in *Movement in plants* 293 n3; *Forms of flowers*, CD thanks for comments on 282 & n1; *Forms of flowers*, comments on 280 & 281 n2, n3, n6; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 279–80 & 281 n1, 613; *Helianthemum* 280 & 281 n6; heterostyled plant specimens sent 21 n2; holly 35 & 36 n3; *Lespedeza* 280 & 281 n5; *Maranta* 351 n4; *Mimosa alba* 292–3 & 293 n2; *Mimosa sensitiva* 292, 293 & 293 n2; *Ononis minutissima* 280 & 281 n2; Restiaceae 42 & 44 n3; *Stylosanthes* 280 & 281 n3, n4; *Trifolium* 280 & 281 n3; *Trifolium polymorphum* 280 & 281 n5;

- Trifolium subterraneum* 280 & 281 n5; *Viola* 280 & 281 n3
- Bergh, Rudolph: C.G. Semper cites 178 & 180 n7, 285 & 286 n2, 566 & 567 n4
- Berkeley, Miles Joseph 299 & 300 n3
- Berlin Academy 459 & 460 n6
- Berliner Gesellschaft für Anthropologie, Ethnologie und Urgeschichte (Berlin Society for Anthropology, Ethnology and Prehistory): elected CD corresponding member 86 & n2, 557 & n2, 606
- Bernays, Charles Louis: comments on *Cross and self fertilisation* 276 & n1; hopes CD will visit America 276
- Besant, Annie xxvi, 221 & n1, 223 n2
- Bessey, Charles Edwin: CD suggests experiments for 220; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 220 & 221 n3, 257 & 259 n1, 612 & 613 n27; *Lithospermum longiflorum* observations 202–6 & 206 nn 1–4, 205, 220 & 221 n2, 257 & 259 n4; *Oxalis violacea* 257–8 & 259 n2
- Beta vulgaris* (beet): W. Rimpau's observations 41 & n2, 517 & 518 n2, 522 & n2; self-sterility varies 41 & n2
- Bianconi, Giovanni Giuseppe: sends pamphlets 251 & n2, n4, 570–71 & 571 n2, n4
- bilimbi tree *see Averrhoa bilimbi*
- 'Biographical sketch of an infant' (CD): children's colour perception notes added to German *Kosmos* translation xxi, 286 & 287 n2, 398 n3, 431 n3, 435 & 436 n2, 577 & 578 n2; corrected proofs returned to G.C. Robertson 206 & n1; facts observed at time 307 & n1; French translation xxi, 246 n2, 248–9 & 249 n2, 570 n2; German translations xxi, 143 n2, 246 & n3, 272 & 273 n1, 277 & 278 n3, 281 & n2, 285 & n3, 577 & n3; *Kosmos*, German translation of xxi, 143 n2, 278 n3, 281, 287 n2, 398 n3, 431 n3, 577 n3, 578 n2; manuscript submitted to *Mind* 180–81 & 181 n1, 246 n3, 249 n2; *Mind* reprint of H. Taine's article's influence on CD 181 & n2, 304 n2, 353 & 354 n1; published in *Mind* xx, 181 n1, 206 n1, 246 n2, 272 & 273 n1, 275 & 276 n1, 285 n1, 319 n4, 354 n1, 570 n2, 603 & n14; A.H. Sayce cites 312 n1, 320 & n1
- Biophytum sensitivum see Oxalis sensitiva*
- bird-of-paradise plants (*Strelitzia*) 404 & 405 n5, 589 & 590 n5
- birds: J. Colby's observations 156 & nn 6–8; egg colour 32 & 33 n7
- bird's eye primrose *see Primula farinosa; Primula mistassinica*
- bird's nest orchid (*Neottia*) 374 n3
- Birmingham and Midland Institute: J. Tyndall's presidential address 425 n1, n2
- Birmingham Natural History Society 467 n3
- birthday greetings (to CD): A.A. Bemmelen 78 & 79 n24, n25; J.V. Carus 141 & 142 n4; C.F. Claus 115 & n2, 561 & n2; K. von Estorff 126 & 127 n2, 562 & n2; F. Galton 100 & n4, n5; E. Haeckel xxii, 81 & n2, 555–6 & 556 n2; H. Schneider 83, 556; C.G. Semper 177 & 179 n1, n2
- birthday greetings responses from CD 88, 92, 131 & 132 n2, 181 & 182 n1, 182 & n4
- birthwort (*Aristolochia clematidis*) 215 & 215–16 n8
- Bischof, Gustav: carbon in sedimentary rock 47 n3
- bistort, common (*Polygonum bistorta; Persicaria bistorta*; meadow bistort) 215 & 215–16 n8
- bitter lettuce (*Lactuca virosa*) 214 & 215 n8
- bitter-root (*Apocynum androsaemifolium*; fly-trap dogbane; Jordan hemp) 38 n1, 336 & 337 n3
- Black, Evans Willson: maize and potatoes 482–3 & 483 nn 1–3; sends *Asclepius syriaca* with entrapped insects 336 & n1, n2, 337 n2
- black locust (*Robinia pseudoacacia*; false acacia) 325 & n2, 344 n2
- black pigs: and paint root 21 & n3
- Blackburn, Joseph Clay Stiles 70 & 71 n13
- blackened oats (*Avena sativa*) 443 & n4
- Blackley, Charles Harrison: CD comments on weight of pollen grains 119 & nn 1–3; cited in *Cross and self fertilisation* 119 n3; *Drosera rotundifolia* 244 & n2
- Blackstonia perfoliata see Chlora perfoliata*
- bladderwort (*Utricularia*) 374 n3
- Blair, Reuben Almond: CD thanks for goose case information and requests wing specimen 539–40 & 540 n1
- bletting 356 & n5
- Blewitt, Octavian: CD supports A.J. Cupples's application for assistance from Royal Literary Fund 15–16 & 16 nn 1–4
- Blomefield, Leonard: career 124 & n4; CD discusses work 125–6 & 126 n5; CD reminisces 125; congratulates CD on German and Austrian scientists photograph album 123–4 & 124 n1; last met CD 124 & n4
- bloom on plants: G. Bentham answers query 284 & nn 2–6; A. de Candolle on bloom on plants in warm climates 339 & 340 nn 5–8, 404–5 & 405 nn 2–6, 584 & 585 nn 5–8, 589 & 590 nn 2–6; A.P. de Candolle 217 & n6; CD asks Bentham for information on 282 & n2; CD asks A. de Candolle about bloom on plants in warm climates 321; CD asks A. Gray for information on 220–21 & 221 n5;

bloom on plants, cont.

CD asks W.T. Thiselton-Dyer about bloom on plants in warm climates 279 & n3; CD comments on to Thiselton-Dyer 303 & n4, 335; CD declines possibility of J. Smith collecting seaside plants with bloom 335 & 336 n3; CD did not publish on xix, 418 n4; CD requests plants from Thiselton-Dyer 301 n1, 325 & n4, 336 n1; CD requests seeds and plants from J.D. Hooker 208, 209 & n2, n5; CD thanks A. de Candolle for information 406 & n1, n2; CD thanks Hooker for seeds and suggestions of plants with bloom 216 & n1, n3; F. Darwin, CD works on bloom with xvii, 208, 282 & n2, 292 & n9, 303 & n4, 321 & n5, 328 & 329 n5, 365 & n2, 392 n2, 400 & 401 n6, 406 & n1, 426 n9, 603 n3; F. Darwin, some results published 193 n2, 292 n9, n10, 603 n3; W.E. Darwin's observations xvii, 283 n2; *Desmodium* 192 & 193 n3; earlier work xviii, 192 & 193 n2; *Eucalyptus globulus* 384–5 & 385 n2, 392 n2; *Haematoxylum campechianum* 296 & 297 n3; J.D. Hooker supplies requested seeds 214–15 & 215 n1; Hooker's suggestions of plants with bloom 214–15 & 215–16 n8, 220, 376 n3; and leaves drying 418 & n2, 430 & 431 n1; *Mertensia maritima* 215 & n8, 385 & n3, 392 & n2; movement in plants, bloom work in tandem with xix, 365 n2, 400 & 401 n6; movement in plants, relation of bloom to 365 & n2, 401 n6; D. Oliver 284 & n5; G.J. Romanes comments on 334 & 335 n4; W.G. Smith 305; *Trifolium resupinatum* 344 & 345 n4; N. Wallich, quoted by Thiselton-Dyer 216–17 & 217 n2; work on xvii, xviii, 220 & 221 n5, 292 n3, 405 n2, 418 n4, 502 n5, 510 n4, 590 n2, 602 & 603 n3; work on, CD on difficulty of 406; work on, CD reports on and thanks Thiselton-Dyer for help with xix, 365 & n2; work on, CD resumes xviii, 192, 208 & 209 n1, 220–21 & 221 n5, n6, 279 n3; work on, with F. Darwin xvii, 208, 282 & n2, 292 & n9, 303 & n4, 321 & n5, 328 & 329 n5, 365 & n2, 392 n2, 400 & 401 n6, 406 & n1, 426 n9, 603 n3; work on, suspended work (1874) to finish *Insectivorous plants* xviii, 193 n2; work on, in tandem with movement in plants xix, 365 n2, 400 & 401 n6

Bloxam, Matthew Holbeche 434 & n3

blue fenugreek (*Melilotus caerulea*; *Trigonella caerulea*) 209 & n6

blue spurge (*Euphorbia myrsinites*; myrtle spurge) 300 & 301 n1, 301 & 302 n2

Bodenhamer, William 464 & 465 n7

Bolbophyllum 428 & 429 n3

Bombus balteatus (golden-belted bumblebee) 170 & n3

Bonnal, Marcellin de: poses natural selection question and opposes CD's theories xxiii, 1, 549; sends his book 2 n3, 549 n3

borecole (curly kale) 100 & 101 n4

Borrer, William: plant collection at Kew 128 & n3

botanists, systematic 36 n5

botany: CD on F. Darwin's work in physiological botany 150 & n4; CD never been properly grounded in botany 536; CD on value of diagrams in teaching botany 275 & n3; CD's collaboration with F. Darwin xvii; CD's work centred on since *Expression* xvii

bottle gentian (*Gentiana andrewsii*; closed gentian) 393 & 394 n5, 448 & 449 n4

Bowardia leiantha 394 & n1, 448 & 449 n3, 517 & n1

Bowles, William Burrows: comments on 'missing link' in human evolution xxiv, 194–5 & 195 nn 1–4, 197

boyero negro (*Cacicus solitarius*; solitary cacique) 24 n3, 41 n3, n4

Brabazon, William, 11th earl of Meath 431 n1

brachycephalism: skulls found in glacial drift 188 & 190 n3

Brachyura 262 n4

bracken fern *see Pteris aquilina*

Bradlaugh, Charles: CD wishes to be excused being a witness in court xxvi, 223 & nn 1–3; wishes to subpoena CD in indictment pending against Bradlaugh xxvi, 221 & n1

Bradshaw, Henry 165 & n5

brambles *see Rubus*

Bramlette, Thomas Elliott 70 & 71 n13

Brassica (mustard) 214 & 215 n8

Brassicaceae *see* Cruciferae

Brazilian butterflies 153 & n5, 384 n2, 420 & n1, 466 & 467 n3, 487 & n8

Breitenbach, Wilhelm: butterfly probosces 381 n3, 587 n3; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611; *Primula elatior* 380–81 & 381 n2, 586–7 & 587 n2

Brigg, John: goldfish 274 & n2; thanks CD for account of F.A. Pouchet's experiments 274 & n1

British Arctic Expedition (1875–6): H.W. Feilden 309 & n3, 579 & n3; insects collection 170 & nn 2–4; G.S. Nares 51 & n3

British Association for the Advancement of Science (BAAS): 1876 meeting 21 n3, 323 & 324 n7, 431 n5; F.J. Cohn 323 & 324 n7, 341 & 343 n9; telephone displayed 431 n5; A.R. Wallace 21 n3

British holly, common (*Ilex aquifolium*) 36 n3

- British Medical Association: W. Roberts's address to annual meeting 261 & n1
- British Museum: CD's spiders collection 67 n3, 107 & n2, 112 & 113 n1
- Brittain, Thomas: CD comments on *Apocynum androsaemifolium* 38 n1
- Broca, Paul: 'On the post Pliocene Olma skull' 189–90 & 190 nn 8–14, 568–9 & 569 nn 2–8
- Broek, Jan Hubert van den: translated *Vestiges of the natural history of creation* 75–6 & 78 n6, n7
- Bromeliads 520 & n2
- Brongniart, Adolphe Théodore 209 & n8
- Bronn, Heinrich Georg: *Orchids* German ed., translated 50 n2; *Origin* German ed., translated 319 & n2, 582 & 583 n2
- Brooke, Victor 406 & n4; visits Down 199 & n1, 219 n2, 406 n4, 603 & n9
- brown owl (*Strix aluco*; tawny owl) 156 & n6
- Brunswick fossil remains, Canada 87 & n6
- Brunton, Thomas Lauder: CD wishes to call on 34 & n1
- Buchholz, Reinhold Wilhelm: Arctic Crustacea 262 & 263 n5
- Büchner, Ludwig: CD received essay from K. von Scherzer 193 & 194 n4; *Kraft und Stoff* (book) 354 n3
- Buckland, Frank 152 & n3
- Buckler, William: larvae of British moths and butterflies 28 & n3, 33 & n8, 93 n1
- buckthorn, common (*Rhamnus catharticus*; *R. cathartica*) 21 & n5, 171–2 & 175 n2
- Bullar, Rosa: W.E. Darwin sent CD Bullar's note on bees and holly 36 & n2
- bull's-horn thorn *see* *Acacia sphaerocephala*
- bulrush (*Typha latifolia*) 119 & n3, 279 n2
- bumble-bees *see* humble-bees
- Bunchosia gaudichaudiana* (*Hiraea gaudichaudiana*) 421 & 422 n4
- Burcham, William Edward: holly-berries, scarcity of 40
- Burdon Sanderson, Ghetal 543 & 544 n5
- Burdon Sanderson, John Scott: *Nature* article on germinal particles of bacteria 511 & 512 n7; G.J. Romanes's Royal Society candidacy 17 & 18 n5; visited F.J. Cohn 543 & 544 n5
- Burgess, Caroline Louisa 233 & n2, n6; visits Down 233 n6, 603 & n15
- Burgess, Edward 232–3 & 233 n1; visits Down 233 n6, 603 & n15
- Burn, Robert 488 & 489 n7
- Busch, Otto: CD comments on bees and clover 252 & n2
- bush clovers (*Lespedeza*) 280 & 281 n5
- Bushe, George 464 & 465 n6
- bustards 247; *Descent* 248 n2, n3; great bustard (*Otis tarda*) 248 n4
- Butler, Arthur Gardiner: *Caligo eurolochus* 32 & 33 n5; career 33 n5, 186 n2; CD comments on sparrows 186; sparrows 186 & n1
- Butler, Samuel (1774–1839) 497 n17
- Butler, Samuel (1835–1902): and F. Darwin xxv, 388 n1, n5, 496 n3; and G.H. Darwin xxv, 388 n1; dispute with CD in following years xxv; evolution xxv, 493 & 496 n2, n4, n5, 494; on J.B. Lamarck's work 493 & 496 n2, 494; *Life and habit* 493 & 496 n1; natural selection xxv, 494–5; on *Origin* (1876) 493, 494–5 & 496 nn 5–8, n10; reads St G.J. Mivart 493 & 496 n4, 495; unconscious memory xxv, 494 & 496 n13; visited Down (1872) xxv, 388 n1; writes to F. Darwin about quoting CD in *Life and habit* xxv, 387–8 & 388 nn 1–5, 493–5 & 496 nn 1–14, 497 nn 15–17
- butterbur (*Petasites vulgaris*; *P. hybrida*) 42 & 44 n4
- butterflies: Arctic species 170 & n4; Brazilian 153 & n5, 384 n2, 420 & n1, 466 & 467 n3, 487 & n8; CD comments on to A. Weismann 32 & 33 n5; dimorphism 382–3 & 383 nn 2–5, 384 & n3, 392 n5; and flowers 498 & 499 nn 3–8, n12; fold wings together at rest 33 n5; and *Lantana* 421 & 423 n8, n9; larvae of British moths and butterflies 28 & n3, 32–3 & 33 n8; mimicry in Malayan 382 & 383 n5; F. Müller 360 & n5, 361 n6, 384 n2, 421 & 423 n8, 422 & 423 n12, 427 n2; F. Müller, Brazilian butterflies (*Kosmos* three-part article) 153 & n5, 384 n2, 420 & n1, 466 & 467 n3, 487 & n8; F. Müller, butterflies and flowers 498 & 499 nn 3–8, n12; neurulation in wings 422 & 423 n12, 487 n8; sexual selection 420 & n1, 427 n2, 487 n8, *see also* Lepidoptera
- cabbages 100, 296; cotyledons 403, 411 & 412 n4, 411
- Cacalia* 217 & 218 n7
- Cacicus solitarius* (boyero negro or solitary cacique) 24 n3, 41 n3, n4
- Cactaceae 339 & 340 n7, 584 & 585 n7
- Caesalpinia* 526 & 531 n18, 596 & 601 n18
- Caesalpiniae 527 & 531 n20, 597 & 601 n20
- Cakile* (sea rocket) 214 & 215 n8
- California poppy (*Eschscholzia californica*) 41 n2
- California State Geological Society: elected CD corresponding member 609
- Caligo eurilochus* (giant forest owl butterfly) 32 & 33 n5

- Callidryas* 498
Callidryas cipris (*Phoebis neocypris*; tailed sulphur) 498 & 499 n4
Callidryas philea (*Phoebis philea*; orange-barred sulphur butterfly) 498 & 499 n10
Calonyction (*Ipomoea*) 498 & 499 n2
 Cambridge Scientific Instrument Company 431 n5
 Cambridge University: CD student at 212 n2, 231 & n1, 449 n4, 510 n5; F. Darwin 489 n7; G.H. Darwin 418 n2, 487 & 488 n2; H. Darwin 165 & n4
 Cambridge University awards CD honorary LLD degree xvii, xxvii, 655; arrangements for 443–4 & 445 nn 2–5, 446–7 & 447 n4, n5; CD accepts offer (conveyed by E. Atkinson) and advises health may preclude him from attending ceremony 231 & n1; CD in Cambridge for ceremony (16–19 November) xvii, 449, 466 n1, 482 n2, 484 n1, 485, 489 n4, 491 n3, 491 n2, 500 n5, 502 n7, 504 n9, 510 n5, 514 n2, 539 n7, 603 & 604 n18, 655; CD comments on xxvii–xxviii, 479 & 481 n3, 485 & n3, n4, 655; CD declines J. Cartmell's invitation to stay in Christ's College 449 & n4; CD declines Philosophical Society invitation to dinner xxviii, 460 & n1; CD does not intend to use title 'Dr' 513 & 514 n2; CD selects date for ceremony 439 & n1, 445 n5, 446 & 447 n4, 449; CD tells G.H. Darwin he has not received offer yet 213 & 214 n2, 219 & n2; R.F. Cooke reads of 491 & n3; G.H. Darwin advises CD of intended offer xxvii, 211 & n2, 211–12 & 212 nn 1–6; G.H. Darwin reports degree proposal to be discussed at next Council of Senate 430 & 431 n3; Emma Darwin's account of 655; C. Hoare's poem 484 n1; T.H. Huxley's Philosophical Society speech 482 & n1, n2, 485 & 485–6 n1, 486 n3, 512 n2; public oration (J.E. Sandys) xvii, xxvii, 497 n5, 655–8 & 658 nn 1–15, 659 nn 16–21; reports of 485 n3, 491 n3; Senate approves honorary degree 435 & n1, 439; stuffed monkey suspended from ceiling at ceremony xxvii, 479, 480
Campanula (bell-flower) 111 n3
 Campbell, George Douglas, 8th duke of Argyll 245 & n7
 Candolle, Alphonse de: bloom on plants in warm climates 339 & 340 nn 5–8, 404–5 & 405 nn 2–6, 584 & 585 nn 5–8, 589 & 590 nn 2–6; and C. de Candolle, eds., *Monographie phanerogamarum prodromi nunc continuatio nunc revisio* 313 & 315 n3, 580 & 582 n3; CD asks about bloom on plants in warm climates 321, 404 & 405 n5, 589 & 590 n5; CD comments on F. Darwin's *Drosera rotundifolia* experiments 321 & n6, 340 n9, 585 n9; CD thanks for bloom information 406 & n1, n2; CD thanks for comments on his use of terms 320–21 & 321 n3; comments on word definitions 314, 581; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 5 n3, 551 n3; F. Darwin, sends greetings to 405 & n7, 589 & 590 n7; F. Darwin's *Dipsacus* paper 338–9 & 339 n2, 583–4 & 585 n2; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 313 & 315 n2, 580 & 582 n2, 612 & 613 n7; *Forms of flowers*, thanks CD for 580; hopes his son may visit CD 5 & n2, 550–51 & 551 n2; protoplasm, comments on use of term 338, 583; sent his paper 5 n3, 551 n3; Smilacaceae 313 & 315 n3, 580 & 582 n3; *Smilax* 315 & 316 n9, 581 & 582 n9
 Candolle, Augustin Pyramus de: bloom 217 & n6; flowers, terminology 531 n10, 600 n10
 Candolle, Casimir de: A. de Candolle and C. de Candolle, eds., *Monographie phanerogamarum prodromi nunc continuatio nunc revisio* 313 & 315 n3, 580 & 582 n3; *Dionaea muscipula* 5 n2, 321 n6, 340 n9, 551 n2, 585 n9; in England 168 n2, 316 n8, 582 n8; *Insectivorous plants* 292 n10; interested in F. Darwin's *Drosera rotundifolia* experiments 339 & 340 n9, 584 & 585 n9; sends greetings to CD 315 & 316 n8, 581 & 582 n8; sends greetings to F. Darwin 339 & 340 n9, 584 & 585 n9
 candytuft *see Iberis*
 Canestrini, Giovanni 188 & 190 n3, n5; CD thanks for book 351 & n2; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 613 & n33
Cannaceae 404 & 405 n5, 589 & 590 n5
Caragana arborescens (Siberian pea tree) 498 & 499 n8
Carassius auratus (goldfish) 274 & n2
 carbon: in sedimentary rock 47 & n3
 carbonate of ammonia 375 n6
 Carlyle, Thomas: J. Michelet's memorial 236 & n4; told E.A. Darwin he hoped CD not annoyed by forged letter and sends compliments to CD xxiii, 64 & 65 nn 2–5; visits to Down (1875) xxiii, 65 n2
 Carneri, Bartholomaeus von: CD thanks for reference to instinct 307 & n1
 Carolina redroot (*Lachnanthes caroliniana*; paint root) 21 n3
 Caroline Islands 87 & 88 n3
 Carpenter, Stephen F. 440 & 442 n5
 Carpenter, William Benjamin 447 n3
 Carruthers, William 299 & 300 n2, 300

- Cartmell, James 446 & 447 n4; CD declines invitation to stay in Christ's College 449 & n3, n4
- Carus, Julius Victor: career 54 & 55 n11, 146 n3, 236 & n4, 243 n3; CD compliments as translator 539; *Climbing plants* 2d ed. German ed., translated 236 n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, Carus queries CD's correction 109 & n1, n2, 114 n1, 115 n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD sends correction for German ed. 94 & n1, 114 & n1, n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD thanks for cleistogene correction 145–6 & 146 n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD thanks for corrections 55, 114 & n1, n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, notices CD uses cleistogene throughout 141 & n1, n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, translating 53 & 54 nn 2–8, 94 n1, 141 n1; *Cross and self fertilisation* 2d ed., corrections included 53 & 54 nn 2–8, 114 n2, 115 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation* German ed., corrections 109 & n1, n2, 114 n1, n2, 141 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation* German ed., translated 54 n2, 114 n2, 141 n1, n2, 319 & 320 n4, 583 & n4; *Expression* German 2d ed., translated 54 n9; expression notes 53–4; expression notes, CD thanks for 55; *Forms of flowers*, CD on size of 243 & n4; *Forms of flowers*, CD thanks for errors 379 & nn 2–4; *Forms of flowers*, measurements 370, 379 n4; *Forms of flowers*, sends errors 369–70 & 370 n1, n2; *Forms of flowers*, size of 236 n2; *Forms of flowers*, table heading 370 n2, 379 n3; *Forms of flowers* German ed., translated 146 n2, 236 n3, 243 n4, 370 n1, 379 n2; *Geological observations* 2d ed., CD asks for decision about map copies 44 & n1; *Geological observations* 2d ed., maps for German ed. 53 & 54 n1, 55 n3; *Geological observations* 2d ed. German ed., translated 44 n1; health 55 n11, 379 & n6; informs CD of C.F. Nasse's paper 53 & 54 n9; *Orchids* 2d ed., CD thanks for error 243 & 244 n5; *Orchids* 2d ed., error 235 & 236 n1; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 44 & 45 n2, 54, 611 & n7; *Orchids* 2d ed. German ed., translated 45 n2, 55 n11, 235 & 236 n1, n3; sends birthday greetings 141 & 142 n4; *Variation* 2d ed., CD thanks for error 539 & n2; *Variation* 2d ed., sends error 535–6 & 536 n1; *Variation* 2d ed., translating 536 n1
- Caryophyllaceae 100 & 101 n3
- Caspari, Otto: *Kösmos* editor 102, 123 n1, 560
- Cassia*: CD requests seeds 454 & n2, 466 & n1; cotyledons 403 & 404 n5, 411 & 412 n5, 438 & n3, 466; J.D. Hooker sent seeds 456 & 457 n2; movement 376 & n2, 403 & 404 n5, 467 n2; sleep of 376 & n2, 403 & 404 n5
- Cassia calliantha* 376 n2
- Cassia mimosoides* (*Chamaecrista mimosoides*) 347 & 350 n3
- Cassia tora* (*Senna tora*) 412 n5, 466–7 n1
- Castnia* 391 & 392 n3
- castor-oil plant (*Ricinus communis*) 209 & 210 n9, 214 & 215 n4, 217; movement 443; sent from Kew 279 n2, 443 n3
- catalogue of *Beagle* voyage specimens: lent to zoology museum, Cambridge 107 & n2
- Catsetum barbatum* see *Myanthus barbatus*
- Catsetum macrocarpum* see *Catsetum tridentatum*
- Catsetum tridentatum* (*C. macrocarpum*) 32 & 33 n1
- caterpillars: H.W. Bates 28 & nn 1–3, 33 n4; CD comments on to A. Weismann 32–3 & 33 nn 2–4; A. Weismann 360 & n4, 391 & 392 n5
- Caton, John Dean: *The antelope and deer of America* 406 n2; wapiti 405–6 & 406 n3
- cats: dogs reared by 391 n4; *Expression* 74 n1
- cattle: Chillingham cattle 101 & 102 n1; white 101 & 102 n1
- cauliflowers 293 & 294 nn 2–4
- Cavia porcellus* see guinea pigs
- Cayley, Arthur 488 & 489 n6
- Cecropia peltata*: food for ants 200 & n2, 316 n9, 487 n4, 582 n9
- Celtic sea slug (*Onchidium celticum*) 286 & n4
- Cephalotus* 283 & 284 n2
- Cephalotus follicularis* (Australian pitcher-plant) 284 n2
- Ceratonia* 526 & 531 n19, 596 & 601 n19
- Cercis siliquastrum* (Judas tree) 526 & 531 n18, 596 & 601 n18
- Cetonia* 537 n7
- chalk dudleya see *Cotyledon pulverulenta*
- Challenger* expedition: Cirripedia, P.P.C. Hoek's report 262 n2; Cirripedia, offered to CD 183 & n2; Crustacea 262 & n3; C.W. Thomson, memorial supporting his specimens decision 219 & n1, 262 & 263 n6; R. von Willemoes-Suhm 408 n4, 415 n3, 591 n4, see also Pycnogonida specimens from *Challenger*
- Chamaecrista mimosoides* see *Cassia mimosoides*
- Chamba sacred langur (*Semnopithecus ajax*; Kashmir gray langur) 466 n5
- Chambers, Robert see *Vestiges of the natural history of creation*
- Chapmannia* 280 & 281 n4
- Chatin, Joannes 427 n5
- Chedworth (Roman villa excavations) 364 n1; CD proposes H. Darwin visits 450–51 & 451 nn 1–4; H. Darwin and F. Darwin visit 451 n1, n3

- Cheeseman, Thomas Frederick: CD sent letter to *Nature* 430 n5, 519 & 520 n2; *Glossostigma elatinooides* 429 & 430 n3; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611; *Selliera* 429 & 430 n1, 519 & n1, n2
- Chelidonium majus* (greater celandine) 214 & 215 n8
- Chenopodium glaucum* (*Oxybasis glauca*; oak-leaved goosefoot) 215 & 215–16 n8
- Chesney, Jesse Portman: Colorado Giant xxiv, 439–42 & 442 nn 1–6
- chickens: hen rearing ferrets 241 n3, 277 & n3
- child psychology: emerging subject of xxi
- children's development: CD's work, based on his children xxi, 181 n1, 206, 260–61 & 261 n2, 319 n4; J.-B. Fossagrives 354 n1; H. Semmig 353–4 & 354 nn 1–9, *see also* 'Biographical sketch of an infant'
- children's language: CD comments on 307 & n1; E.S. Holden 320 & n2; A.H. Sayce 303–4 & 304 n1, n2, 312, 320 & n1, n3; H. Taine 181 & n2, 353 & 354 n1; W.D. Whitney 320 & n2
- Chillingham cattle 101 & 102 n1
- chimpanzee: Linnaeus placed in genus *Homo* 62 & 63 n4
- Chinese honey locust (*Gleditsia sinensis*; *Gleditsia sinensis*) 359 n4
- Chinese primrose (*Primula sinensis*) 411 & 412 n5
- Chlora perfoliata* (*Blackstonia perfoliata*; yellow wort) 215 & n8
- Christ's College, Cambridge: CD student at 231 n1, 449 n4, 510 & n5
- Chrysanthemum segetum* (*Glebionis segetum*; corn marigold) 214 & 215 n8
- Chrysothamnus* 170 & n4
- Churilov, Mikhail Petrovich (Michel Tschouriloff): Étude sur la dégénérescence physiologique des peuples civilisés 23 n2, n3, 31 n1
- Churton, Thomas: vestigial tails in humans 362 & 363 n1
- Cirripedia: *Challenger* expedition specimens 183 & n2, 262 & n2; complementary males 147 & n1
- Cistus* 280 & 281 n6
- Clark, John Willis: CD declines Philosophical Society invitation to dinner in Cambridge xxviii, 460 & n1; and F. Darwin 444 & 445 n9
- Clark, Joseph Warner: case of inheritance by one sex 367 & n1
- Clarke, Alexander Ross: refereed G.H. Darwin's earth axis paper 150 & n5
- Clarke, Hyde: CD comments on development of language 542 & n2; development of language 540 & 541 nn 1–3
- Claus, Carl Friedrich 262 & n3; CD thanks for support 119; comments on German and Austrian scientists photograph album 115 & n2, 561 & n2; tunicates 3 & 4 n4, 4 n2, 550 & n4
- Clay, Henry 69 & 71 n7, 70 & 71 n14
- Claythorpe farm 434 n1
- cleistogamy: J.V. Carus points out use of instead of CD's cleistogene 141 & 141 n2; CD's use of term 146 & n1; *Cross and self fertilisation* 2d ed., term used instead of cleistogene 141 n2; *Forms of flowers* 187 & n4, 280 & 281 n3, 282, 361; *Oxalis* 124–5 & 125 n1, n2
- cleistogene *see* cleistogamy
- Climbing plants* (CD): finance 521 & n3; grape vines 182 n3; published 251 n3, 571 n3
- Climbing plants* 2d ed. (CD): cucurbits 251 n3, 571 n3; published 251 n3, 571 n3
- Climbing plants* French ed. (CD): R. Gordon translated 90 & n5, 188 n4, 414 n5, 558 & n5, 567 n4, 593 n5; sales 188, 414 & n5, 567, 592 & 593 n5
- Climbing plants* 2d ed. German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 236 n3
- Clipson, Wray: observations on sheep, goats, bustards and baboons 247 & 248 nn 2–5
- closed gentian (*Gentiana andrewsii*; bottle gentian) 393 & 394 n5, 448 & 449 n4
- clouded yellow butterfly (*Colias edusa*; *Colias croceus*) 382 & 383 n3
- clovers *see* *Trifolium*
- William Clowes & Sons: J. Murray's printer 160 n4, 259 n3, 412 n2, 508 n2, 518 n2
- cluentius sphinx (*Macrosilia cluentius*; *Neococytus cluentius*) 499 n2
- Clupea harengus* (Atlantic herring) 62 & n1
- coast coral tree (*Erythrina caffra*) 346 & 347 n3
- Cocchi, Igino: human fossil remains 188 & 190 n4, 189 & 190 n8, 568 & 569 n2
- cockatoo: trained by E. Harris 150, 152 & nn 1–4
- cockspur coral tree *see* *Erythrina crista-galli*
- Cocytus antaeus* *see* *Macrosilia antaeus*
- Codariocalyx motorius* *see* *Desmodium gyrans*
- coffee *see* Rubiaceae
- Cohn, Ferdinand Julius: appreciates CD's work 321–2; BAAS 1876: 323 & 324 n7, 341 & 343 n9; *Bacillus* 544 n2; bacteria, classification 324 n4, 343 n6; bacteria photographs 543 & 544 n1; Burdon Sandersons visit 543 & 544 n5; CD comments on F. Darwin's paper 302 & n1, 325 & 326 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 322 & 324 n1; F. Darwin, Cohn sends greetings and thanks to 323 & 324 n12; F. Darwin sends *Dipsacus* paper 302 & n1, 322 & 324 n1, 391 n2; *Dipsacus* observations 322–3 & 324 nn 1–9, 328 & 329 n6, 329–31 & 331 nn 2–6, 335 n5, 341–2 & 342 n2, 343 nn 3–13, 543–4 &

- 544 n6; *Dipsacus* observations, agrees to *Nature* publication of 329 & 331 n2, 331; *Dipsacus* observations, CD asks permission to publish in *Nature* 325–6 & 326 n1, n2; *Dipsacus* observations communicated by CD to *Nature* xx, 331 n5, 340–42 & 342 n2, 343 nn 3–13, 358 & 359 n8, 391 n2, 544 n6; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 322 & 324 n1, 612 & 613 n26; *Lathraea squamaria* 323 & 324 n10; *Micrococcus* 544 n2; W. Roberts discussed microscopical work of 262 n2; G.J. Romanes comments on to CD 334 & 335 n5; sends new year greetings 542; visited Down 302 & 303 n2; *Volvox globator* 270 & 271 n5, 575 & 576 n5
- Cohn, Pauline: sends greetings 323 & 324 n11; visited Down 303 n2, 324 n11
- Colaenís dido* (*Philaethria dido*; scarce bamboo page; Dido longwing) 498 & 499 n4
- Colaenís julia* (*Dryas julia*; Julia longwing) 421 & 423 n8, 498 & 499 n4
- Colby, John: bell-flower observation 110 & 111 nn 1–3; birds observations 156 & nn 6–8; trees observations 155–6 & 156 nn 2–5
- Coleoptera 525 & 531 n7, 594 & 600 n7
- Colias* 170 & n4
- Colias edusa* (*Colias croceus*; clouded yellow butterfly) 382 & 383 n3
- Collinson, Peter 311 & n4
- Collomia grandiflora* 318 & n1
- Colorado beetle 316 n2
- Colorado Giant (American hoax) xxiv, 439 & 442 nn 1–6, 516 & 517 n3, n4
- colour: flowers, changes in 421 & 423 n7; sexual dimorphism in regard to 359–60 & 360 n2, 363 & 364 n3
- colour sense: ‘Biographical sketch of an infant’, children’s colour perception notes added to *Kosmos* translation 286 & 287 n2, 398 n3, 431 n3, 435 & 436 n2, 577 & 578 n2; CD discusses xxi, 260 & 261 n1, n2, 281 & 282 n4; debate about xxi; G. Jäger 286 & 287 n4, 577 & 578 n4; E. Krause xxi, 261 n1, 286 & 287 nn 3–5, 398 n2, 577–8 & 578 nn 3–5; H. Magnus 261 n1, 282 n4, 398 & n1, n2, 435 & 436 n2
- colour vocabulary: CD comments on 435; L. Geiger 286 & 287 n3, 577 & 578 n3; W.E. Gladstone xxi, 286 & 287 n3, 398 n1, 431 & n4, 577 & 578 n3
- columbine (*Aquilegia*) 214 & 215 n8
- Columbus, Christopher 536 & 537 n4
- Comarum palustre* (purple marshlocks) 279 n2
- Comettant, Oscar: E. Lavigne’s educational establishment 263–5, 571–2
- common American milk-weed (*Asclepias syriaca*) 336 & n1
- common bistort (*Polygonum bistorta*; *Persicaria bistorta*; meadow bistort) 215 & 215–16 n8
- common British holly (*Ilex aquifolium*) 36 n3
- common buckthorn (*Rhamnus catharticus*; *R. cathartica*) 21 & n5, 171–2 & 175 n2
- common corncockle (*Lychnis githago*; *Agrostemma githago*) 97 & 98 n4, 100 & 101 n2
- common flax (*Linum usitatissimum*) 104 & 105 n9
- common holly (*Ilex aquifolium*) 36 n3, 156 & n4
- common ivy (*Hedera helix*; English ivy) 531 n14, 600 n14
- common jellyfish (*Aurelia aurita*; moon jelly) 332 & n4, 334 & 335 n7, 337 & 338 n2, n3, 338, 514 n3
- common mullein (*Verbascum thapsus*; great mullein) 282 n1
- common reed (*Phragmites communis*; *P. australis*) 215 & 215–16 n8
- common sun orchid (*Thelymitra longifolia*) 128 n3
- common sundew *see* *Drosera rotundifolia*
- common teasel *see* *Dipsacus sylvestris*
- common toothwort (*Lathraea squamaria*) 323 & 324 n10
- common violet (*Viola odorata*) 125 n1
- common water hyacinth (*Pontederia crassipes*; *Eichornia crassipes*): F. Müller 56 n2
- Comparettia falcata* (snail orchid; sickle-leaved comparettia) 460–61 & 461 n1
- complemental males: Cirripedia 147 & n1
- Compositae (Asteraceae) 525 & 531 n10, 595 & 600 n10
- composite photographs 453 & n2
- Comptonia* (sweet fern) 526 & 531 n16, 596 & 601 n16
- Comte, Auguste: A. Espinas’s view of 265 & 266 n5, 573 & 574 n5
- Conant, William A. xxiv, 439 & 442 n2
- conception: prevention of xxvi, 223 & n2, n3
- Congería* 120 n1, 410 n3
- Congrès de l’Association française pour l’avancement des sciences (Congress of the French Association for the Advancement of Sciences) 531 n12, 600 n12
- Coniferae 527 & 531 n22, 528, 597 & 601 n22
- conifers: cotyledons 432 & 433 n2, 465
- contraception xxvi, 223 & n2, n3
- Conus geographus* 412–13 & 413 n2
- convolvulus hawk-moth (*Sphinx convolvuli*; *Agrius convolvuli*) 50 & n6, 498 & 499 n9
- Conybeare, John Charles: comments on CD’s valuing of observers 533 & n5; *Drosera rotundifolia* 532–3 & 533 n1, n3

- Conybeare, Katherine A.M. 532 & 533 n2
- Cooke, Robert Francis: CD on reprints and stereotyping of books 492 & nn 1–3, 502 & n6; on CD's honorary degree 491 & n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, account for 521; *Cross and self fertilisation*, sales 129 & n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, stereotyping 491 & n2, 503; *Cross and self fertilisation* 2d ed., CD sends corrected sheets for 518 & nn 2–5; *Cross and self fertilisation* 2d ed., corrected sheets received 520 & 521 n1; *Descent* 2d ed., 1877 reprint 22 & n2; *Expression*, illustrations cost for possible Swedish translation of 401 & n1, 403 & n1, 417 & n2; *Forms of flowers*, acknowledges news about 130 & n1; *Forms of flowers*, CD on news about 259–60 & 260 n3, n4; *Forms of flowers*, CD requests sheets for 502, 518 & n6; *Forms of flowers*, CD sends manuscript 159 & 160 nn 1–6; *Forms of flowers*, CD's opinion of xviii, 159; *Forms of flowers*, delay in printing 259 & nn 1–4; *Forms of flowers*, keep in type for present 503, 508 & n2; *Forms of flowers*, manuscript received 160 & nn 1–4; *Forms of flowers*, printed copies 401 & n2; *Forms of flowers*, stereotypes for D. Appleton & Co. 267 & 268 n1; *Forms of flowers*, stereotyping 491 & n2, 492 & n3, 518; *Forms of flowers*, woodcuts for E. Koch 340 & n1; *Orchids* 2d ed. 22 & n1, 491 & n2; *Origin*, asks if CD has any corrections for next reprint 412 & n1, 490 & 491 n1, 502 & 503 n1; *Origin*, sales and reprint 502–3 & 503 n1, n2, 508 n1; *Origin* (1876) sales 129 & n1; stereotypes provided to D. Appleton & Co. 22 & n1
- Cooper, James Davis: *Cross and self fertilisation* 522 n5; *Forms of flowers*, illustrations 159 & 160 n6, 506 n8
- Cope, Edward Drinker: acceleration and retardation of development 8 & 14 n12, 10, 171 & n4, 197 & 198 n2
- copper butterflies (*Lycaena*) 170 & n4, 382 & 383 n4
- coral erythrina *see Erythrina corallodendron*
- coral reefs: Caroline Islands 88 n3
- Coral reefs* (CD): Aldabra 67 & 68 n2, 68 & 68 n4
- Coral reefs* 2d ed. (CD): published 34 n3, 553 n3
- Coral reefs* 2d ed. French ed. (CD): E. Alglave mentions 246 n2, 570 n3; maps for 117–18 & 118 n1, n2
- Cordaitales 529 & 532 n25, 599 & 601 n25
- corn marigold (*Chrysanthemum segetum*; *Glebionis segetum*) 214 & 215 n8
- corn poppy (*Papaver rhoeas*) 105 & n10
- corncockle, common (*Lychnis githago*; *Agrostemma githago*) 97 & 98 n4, 100 & 101 n2
- Coronilla varia* (*Securigera varia*; purple crown vetch) 486 & 487 n3
- Corvus* (*Coloeus*) *monedula* (Eurasian jackdaw) 156 & n7
- Cosserat, M.L.: *Coral reefs* 2d ed. French ed., translated 118 n1, n2
- cotton ('Bamia' cotton) 106 & 107 n6
- Cotyledon*: CD sends suspended *Cotyledon* specimen to M.T. Masters 514 & n2, n3, 515; Crassulaceae 514 n2; *Echeveria* considered subgenus of by many authors 520 n3, 522 n1; Masters comments on *Cotyledon* specimen 520 & nn 2–4
- Cotyledon bracteosum* (*Pachyphytum bracteosum*) 289 & 290 n6
- Cotyledon* (*Echeveria*) *stolonifera* 514 & n2, 522 & n1; illustration 514 n3, 515
- Cotyledon pulverulenta* (*Dudleya pulverulenta*; chalk dudleya) 289 & 290 n6; CD received 291 & 292 n3
- cotyledons: *Cassia* 403 & 404 n5, 411 & 412 n5, 438 & n3, 466; CD asks W.T. Thiselton-Dyer for seeds of plants with large cotyledons 403 & 404 n5, 411 n2; CD requests coniferous plant seeds for study of cotyledons 432 & 433 n2; CD requests seeds for study of cotyledons 438 & n3, 497 & n4; CD works on 438 n5; CD works on with F. Darwin 438 & n3, 457 & 458 n2; CD's interest in 454 n3; conifers 432 & 433 n2, 465; *Cycas pectinata* 458 n2; *Desmodium gyrans* 438 & n3; and mature leaves 428 n1; *Mimosa pudica* 438 n3; movement as foundation for other adaptive movements of leaves 411 & 412 n6, 438 & n3; movement recorded 433 n3; observations difficult 432 & 433 n3; *Oxalis sensitiva* 497 & n4; *Primula sinensis*, movements 411 & 412 n5; red cabbage, movements xix, 411 & 412 n4, 411; sleep in plants 411 & 412 n6
- couch grass (*Triticum repens*; *Elymus repens*) 296 & 297 n6
- cousin marriages (G.H. Darwin's work) 503 & 504 n7, 510 & n7; sales of German translation of paper 25 & n6, 552 & n6
- Crambe* *see* seakale
- Crambe maritima* *see* seakale
- Cramer, Carl 329 n7
- crape myrtle (*Lagerstroemia*): J. Scott 104 & 105 n5, 160–61 & 162 n3
- Crassulaceae 339 & 340 n7, 514 n2, 584 & 585 n7
- Cretan trefoil (*Lotus creticus*) 301 & n1
- Crinum bulbispermum* *see* *Crinum capense*
- Crinum capense* (*C. bulbispermum*; hardy swamplily) 279 n2
- Croll, James: CD thanks for article 327 & nn 1–4

- cross-breeding: humans and apes 195 & n4
- cross-fertilisation: floral morphology that promotes, literature on 61 n4; T. Meehan 267 & n3
- Cross and self fertilisation* (CD): *Abutilon darwinii* 41 n2; C.L. Bernays comments on 276 & n1; *Biophytum sensitivum* 125 n1; J.V. Carus translating 53 & 54 nn 2–8, 94 n1, 141 n1; CD appreciates W.T. Thiselton-Dyer's praise for 46 & n1; CD intended to ask about price of 22 n3; CD suggests new edition needed and will do corrections for 502 & n4; CD thanks Carus for cleistogene correction 145–6 & 146 n1; CD thanks Carus for corrections 55, 114 & n1, n2; cites W.W. Bailey 394 n1, n3; cites C.H. Blackley 119 n3; cites M. Kuhn 141 & n2; cleistogene term used throughout 141 & n2; corrected proof-sheets for next edition 502 & n4; corrections 94 & n8, 96 & n3; crossing, advantages of 140 & 141 n3; crossing, experiments 49 & 50 n4, 140; crossing, two flowers on same plant 377 & 378 n3, 585 & 586 n3; L.A. Errera cites 407 & n4, 590 & 591 n4; *Eschscholzia californica* 41 n2; finance 129 & n1, 130 & n1, 518 & n4, 521; *Gerardia pedicularia* 394 n1; A. Gray's reviews 93 & 94 n2, 116 n2, 267 n3, 391 n1; G. Henslow's review 46 & n2, 96 & n2; F. Hildebrand comments on 49–50; *Iberis* 109 & n2; *Iberis umbellata* 96 & n4; inconspicuous flowers 400 n5; *Ipomoea purpurea* 96 & n4; T. Meehan comments on 266–7 & 267 n2, n3; T. Meehan's review 266 & 267 n1, 274 n2; *Mimulus luteus* 106 & 107 n3; *Petunia* 109 & n2; *Primula elatior* 378 n2, 586 n2; published 394 n1, 491 n2, 500 n4, 518 & n2; reprint needed 499 & 500 n4; *Reseda* 41 n2; reviews of 25 & n3, n4, 42 & n3, 46 & n2, 65 & 66 n1, 88 & 89 n2, 92 & n1, 93 & 94 n2, 96 & n2, 110 & 111 n1, 116 n2, 266 & 267 n1, n3, 274 n2, 391 n1, 537 & 537–8 n9, 552 & n3, n4; sales 129 & n1, 130 n1; G. de Saporta comments on 524, 525, 530, 594, 595, 599; self-fertilisation of plants 399 & 400 n3, 407 & n4, 590 & 591 n4; self-sterility in plants 41 & n2; *Spectator* review 110 & 111 n1; stereotyping 491 & n2, 492 & n3, 503; tables 98 & 99 n3, 559 & 560 n3; L. Tait's review 42 & n3, 88 & 89 n2; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer's review 65 & 66 n1, 92 & n1, 537 & 537–8 n9; trees, monoecism and dioecism 156 n2; *Tropaeolum* 394 n3; weight of pollen-grains 119 & n3; O. Zacharias receives proof sheets 25 & n2, 552 & n2; O. Zacharias's reviews 25 & n3, n4, 552 & n3, n4
- Cross and self fertilisation* (CD): presentation copies: A. de Candolle 5 n3, 551 n3; F.J. Cohn 322 & 324 n1; R.D. Fitzgerald 127 & 128 n1; F. Hildebrand 49 & 50 n3; C.-F. Reinwald 89 & 90 n2, 557 & 558 n2; J. Sachs 24 & n4, 551 & n4; G. de Saporta 524 & 531 n3, 594 & 600 n3; J. Scott 103 & 105 n1
- Cross and self fertilisation* 2d ed. (CD): CD planning for 522 & n2; CD sends corrected sheets for 518 & n2, 520 & 521 n1; cites W. Rimpau 518 n1, 522 & n2; cleistogamic used (not cleistogene) 141 n2; corrections 94 n8, 94 n1, 96 n3, 114 & n2; corrections from J.V. Carus 53 & 54 nn 2–8, 114 & n1, n2, 115 n2; published 500 n4, 502 n4, 518 n5; resetting of 518 n2; title page 518 & n3
- Cross and self fertilisation* French ed. (CD): CD comments on translation 483 & n1; É. Heckel translated 89–90 & 90 n3, 99 n2, 114 & 115 n1, n3, 188 & n5, 414 n2, 483 n1, 558 & n3, 559 & 560 n2, 567 & n5, 592 n2; published 90 n3, 558 n3
- Cross and self fertilisation* German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 54 n2, 114 n2, 141 n1, n2, 319 & 320 n4, 583 & n4; corrections 94 & n1, 109 & n1, n2, 114 & n1, n2, 141 n2
- Cross and self fertilisation* US ed. (CD): published 276 & n1; stereotypes for 522 n6; *Zea mays* 482 & 483 n1
- cross sterility: T.H. Huxley's natural selection critique as an impetus 18 n2
- crossing plants: illegitimate unions (plants of same form), fertility of 60–61 & 61 n2, n6; insects 527, 597; role of crossing 527, 596; terminology 395–6 & 396 nn 4–6, 399 & n2, 407 n5, 587–8 & 588 nn 4–6, 591 n5
- crossing plants experiments: CD's xviii, 49 & 50 n4, 61 n2, 140; H. Müller 60–61 & 61 n2; opium poppy 103–4 & 105 n3, 162 n8
- Cruciferae (Brassicaceae) 43 & 44 n7, 284 & n4, 403 & 404 n4
- Crüger, Hermann: fertilisation of figs 147 & n2
- Crustacea: Arctic 262 & 263 n5; *Challenger* specimens 262 & n3; New Zealand 262 & n4
- cuckoos: eggs 33 n7
- cucumber tree *see Averrhoa bilimbi*
- cucurbits 251 & n3, 570 & 571 n3
- Cupples, Anne Jane: application for assistance from Royal Literary Fund 15 & 16 n1
- Cupples, George: CD contributed to subscription for 16 n3; deerhound observations for *Descent* 16 & n3
- Curling, Thomas Blizard 464 & 465 n8
- curly kale (borecole) 100 & 101 n4
- Cutting, Mary Ann 283 & n3
- Cuvier, Georges 77 & 78 n19

Cycadaceae 454 & n3, 527 & 531 n22, 597 & 601 n22

Cycas 527 & 531 n23, 597 & 601 n23

Cycas pectinata 454 n3, 456 & 457 n2, 458 n2

Cyclanthaceae 529 & 532 n24, 599 & 601 n24
cyclosis 104 & 105 n7

Daily News 313 & n1

Dalchow, Emma Friedrike Caroline 85 n1

Dallas, William Sweetland: translated F. Müller's *Für Darwin* 59 n3

Damon, Robert: CD has no information on *Conus geographus* 415 & n1; *Conus geographus* 412–13 & 413 n2, n3

Dana, James Dwight: mountain chains 501 n4; Royal Society, medal 457 & n6, 458 & n4, 501 n2

Danaus erippus (*Danaus erippus*; southern monarch) 421 & 423 n8, 498 & 499 n6

Daptonoura lycimnia (*Melete lycimnia*) 498 & 499 n4

D'Arcy, Elizabeth Eleanor 234 n8

Darwin, Amy: death of xvii, 113 n4, 116 & n4, 131 n3, 324 n12, 326 & n4

Darwin, Bernard: CD (away from Down) sometimes fancies he hears Baby talking 232 & n6; F. Darwin sends news of 233–4 & 234 n7, 238 & n1, 443 & n5; nurse, M.A. Westwood 234 n10

Darwin, Charles Robert: birthday (aged 68 on 12 February 1877) xxii, 616; blood, attitude to sight of 3 n3; boyhood home, Shrewsbury 208 n1; Cambridge University student 212 n2, 231 & n1, 449 n4, 510 n5; correspondence became repository for facts and claims about human ancestry xxiv; Edinburgh medical studies given up 2 & 3 n3; library, F. Darwin in charge of 391 & 392 n4; portraits of 40 n2, 224, 485 n4; Shrewsbury School attended 497 n17; smoking 503 & 504 n5; snuff 504 n5; *see also* OPONENTS OF CD'S THEORIES; PUBLICATIONS (CD); READING (CD); SCIENTIFIC VIEWS (CD); SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD); SUPPORT FOR CD'S THEORIES

AWARDS AND POSITIONS: Académie des sciences, elected to botanical section 165 n2, 523 & 530 n2, 536 & 537 n2, 593 & 600 n2; Académie des sciences, nominated several times for zoological section 530 n2, 600 n2; Athenaeum Club member 452 n2; Down Coal and Clothing Club, treasurer 424 n4; Edinburgh University, possible nomination for lord rector of 452 & n3, 452 & 453 n2; Koninklijke Hollandsche Maatschappij der Wetenschappen, foreign member 198 & 199 n1;

see also Cambridge University awards CD honorary degree; Darwin, Charles Robert, DIPLOMAS; Down Friendly Society; Dutch photograph album; German and Austrian scientists photograph album

DIPLOMAS 605–9; Berliner Gesellschaft für Anthropologie, Ethnologie und Urgeschichte, corresponding member 86 & n2, 557 & n2, 606; California State Geological Society, corresponding member 609; Siebenbürgische Verein für Naturwissenschaften, honorary member 605–6; significance of diplomas 605; Sociedad Científica Argentina, honorary member 608–9; Sociedade de Geographia de Lisboa, corresponding member 397 n2, 588 & 589 n2, 607–8; Zeeuwsch Genootschap der Wetenschappen, member 163 & n1, 164, 177 n1, 607; *see also* Darwin, Charles Robert, AWARDS AND POSITIONS

FINANCES: Beesby Farm payment 155 & n2; E. Beke, cheque for 428 & n1, n3; charitable giving xxvi; *Climbing plants* 521 & n3; coach payment 123 n2; contributions to public memorials xxvi; J.D. Cooper, payment for *Forms of flowers* illustrations 159 & 160 n6; *Cross and self fertilisation* 129 & n1, 130 & n1, 518 & n4, 521; G. Cupples, subscription contribution 16 n3; E.A. Darwin sends dividends 357 & 358 n2; W.E. Darwin, stock transfers 434 n2; W.E. Darwin, wedding gift xxvii, 399 n2, 402 n2; A. Deard, payment for building work 541 n3; *Descent* 2d ed. 499 & 500 n2; Downe Vicarage Endowment Fund, donation to 73 & n1; Drinkwater Frankwell School, contribution to 208 & n1; *Facts and arguments for Darwin*, illustrations for 59 n4; *Forms of flowers* 499 & 500 n3, 505; help for friends and colleagues in financial distress xxvi; H. Huntsman, CD's account with for clothing 222 n3; *Insectivorous plants* 505 & 506 n3; *Insectivorous plants* French ed., payment for author's rights 188 & n4, 414 & n3, 567 & n4, 592 & n3; F. Lloyd, payment to xxvi, 182–3 & 183 n2, n3; W.C. Marshall, payment for Down House addition 541 n1; J. Michelet's memorial, contribution to 236 n1, 256 & 257 n1, n2; J. Murray, book royalties 499 & 500 nn 2–4, 501 & 502 n1, 502 & n8, 507 & n1, n2; *Orchids* 502 & n8, 505 & 506 n4, 507 & n2; *Origin* (1876) 129 & n1, 130 & n1; royalty payments for books 160 n3, 499 & 500 nn 2–4, 502 & n8, 507 & n1, n2; US publications, D. Appleton & Co. 138–9 & 139 n1, 318 n2

HEALTH: better of late but never passes whole

- day in comfort 55; better than usual 510; Cambridge degree ceremony, G.H. Darwin suggests CD advises Cambridge that health may prevent him attending 212; Cambridge degree ceremony, health may preclude him from attending 231 & n1; declines Edinburgh University lord rector nomination invitation due to state of health 452 & 453 n2; declines Philosophical Society dinner invitation as he will be tired xxviii, 460 & n1; doubts he will get up steam to go to Royal Society (April London trip) 168 & n4; eczema treatment 232 & n3; fairly good 379; going away from home for rest and a change 210 & 211 n7; health is weak and conversation tires him more than anything else 273; for many years much out of health 223; rather bad day 303 & n3; rest wanted as cotyledons work has worn him out 438 & n4; unable to converse long with anyone as health suffers afterwards 148; from want of health and strength declines looking at É. Heckel's proofs 114; in weak health 183
- OPONENTS OF THEORIES *see* OPONENTS OF CD'S THEORIES
- PUBLICATIONS *see* PUBLICATIONS (CD)
- READING *see* READING (CD)
- SCIENTIFIC VIEWS *see* SCIENTIFIC VIEWS (CD)
- SCIENTIFIC WORK *see* SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD)
- SUPPORT FOR THEORIES *see* SUPPORT FOR CD'S THEORIES
- TRIPS AND VISITS: attended W.E. Darwin's wedding 603 & 604 n20; Beaulieu 232 n5; Cambridge (16–19 Nov) xvii, 449, 466 n1, 482 n2, 484 n1, 485, 489 n4, 491 n3, 491 n2, 500 n5, 502 n7, 504 n9, 510 n5, 514 n2, 539 n7, 603 & 604 n18, 655; E.A. Darwin (London; 24–28 Apr) 160 n4, 168 & n3, 169 & n1, 176 n1, 603 & n7; E.A. Darwin (London; 26–29 Oct) 438 & n5, 443 n2, 444 & 445 n8, 603; W.E. Darwin (Southampton; 13 Jun–4 Jul) xix, xxiii, 209 n3, 211 n7, 223 & 224 n4, 232 & n4, 238–9 n1, 241 n3, 243 & n2, 246 & n2, 249 n3, 249 n1, 256 n1, 259 & 260 n3, 273 n2, 283 n1, 401 & 402 n3, 577 n2, 603 & n12; T.H. Farrer (Abinger; 20–25 Aug) 316 & 317 n7, 344 n2, 345 & n5, 347 n4, 352 & n1, 359 n4, 360 & 361 n7, 364–5 n1, 387 n2, 603 & n16; going away from home for rest and a change 210 & 211 n7; Hartfield (1860) 533 n1; J. and A. Hawshaw (Hollycombe; 7–10 Jun 1876) 17 & n3; Isle of Wight (1858) 143 n4; H.E. and R.B. Litchfield (London; 6–15 Jan) 17 & 18 n3, 22 n2, 23 n1, 27 n1, 34 n1, 37 n6, 603 & n4; H.E. and R.B. Litchfield (London; 20–24 Apr) 160 n4, 168 n1, 168 & n3, 169 n1, 176 n1, 603 & n7; Stonehenge xxviii, 603 & n13; C.S. Wedgwood and J. Wedgwood III (Leith Hill; 8–13 Jun) 211 n7, 222 n2, 223 & 224 n4, 231 n2, 232 n2, 234 n1, 238 n1, 510 n6, 603 & n11
- Darwin, Elizabeth (CD's daughter) 655
- Darwin, Elizabeth (Erasmus Darwin's wife) 523 n2
- Darwin, Emma: Cambridge visit for CD's honorary degree xxvii, 655; CD comments on her keeping W.E. Darwin's engagement secret xxvii, 400 & 401 n5; P. Cohn sends greetings 323 & 324 n11; E.A. Darwin on her adeptness at skipping (Irish) politics when reading 357; F. Darwin will give her messages to M.A. Westwood 234 & n10; temperance society in Down 373 n5; trustees 358 n2; visits J. and A. Hawshaw (1876) 17 n3; writes to T.H. Farrer 416 & nn 2–6
- Darwin, Erasmus: daughter 523 n2; C.C. Graham reports his writings popular 70 & 71 n15; letters to J.A.H. Reimarus 519 & n2; portraits of 523 & n3, n4, 546 & n1, n2
- Darwin, Erasmus Alvey: Athenaeum Club 452 n2; Darwins visit (24–28 Apr) 160 n4, 168 & n3, 169 & n1, 176 n1, 603 & n7; Darwins visit (26–29 Oct) 438 & n5, 443 n2, 444 & 445 n8, 603; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 613 & n33; S. Laurence wishes to portray CD from a photograph 40 & nn 2–4; Mangles acquires CD's autograph 451 & 452 n2; recommends *The Hon. Miss Ferrard* (Laffan) 357 & 358 n3; reports on T. Carlyle's visit xxiii, 64 & 65 nn 2–5; requests J. Price's address 16 & n1; séance 207–8 n5; sends dividends 357 & 358 n2; trustee of Emma Darwin's property 358 n2
- Darwin, Francis: brothers, comments on 150 & n3; and S. Butler xxv, 388 n1, n5, 496 n3; S. Butler writes to about quoting CD in *Life and habit* 387–8 & 388 nn 1–5, 493–5 & 496 nn 1–14, 497 nn 15–17; Cambridge friends 444 & 445 n9; Cambridge tutor 489 n7; Cambridge visit for CD's honorary degree xxvii; CD asks F. Darwin to ask J.D. Hooker to mollify D. Oliver 136 & 137 n2; CD (away from Down) tells that he sometimes fancies he hears B. Darwin talking 232 & n6; CD requests items to be sent to him 232 & nn 2–5; CD's amanuensis 18 n1, 514 n3; CD's library, in charge of 391 & 392 n4; CD's requests, will be sent 233 & 234 n1; A. Darwin, death of xvii, 113 & n4, 131 & n3, 324 n12, 326 & n4; B. Darwin 233–4 & 234 n7, 238 & n1; H. Darwin, visit to 200 n5; W.E. Darwin (Southampton), visit to 238–9 n1, 239

Darwin, Francis, cont.

n4; Down House, moved to xvii, 324 n12, 326 & n4; Down Lodge 403 n5; *Expression* 2d ed., edited by F. Darwin 55 n2, 99 n5, 560 n5; *Forms of flowers* 2d ed., edited by F. Darwin, *Lithospermum longiflorum* 149 n2, 206 n4; E.A. Greaves writes to F. Darwin thanking CD for payment offer for portrait of Erasmus Darwin 546 & n1, n2; T.H. Huxley's Philosophical Society speech 482 & n2; F. Müller's letters sent to A. Möller 422 n1; W. and L.A. Nash, dined with 234 & n9; news (and letters) from Down sent to CD 233–4 & 234 nn 1–10, 238 & 238–9 n1, 239 n4, n5, 443 & nn 2–8; *Orchids* 2d ed., helped correct proofs 610; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611 & n14; played bassoon 238 & 239 n4; reprinting etiquette, asks about 200 & n2; G.J. Romanes, F. Darwin thanks for his medusae paper 17; G.J. Romanes, writes to (with CD) with thymol suggestion 513 & 514 n3; G.J. Romanes asks CD for F. Darwin's help at Kew if there in July 225–6 & 229 n7; G.J. Romanes's letter forwarded 233 & 234 n6; Royal Society invitation forwarded to CD in London 169 & n1; A.A. Ruck and D'Arcys visit 234 & n8

Darwin, Francis (letters written on CD's behalf): T.F. Cheeseman 519 & 520 nn 1–3; T.A. Edison 533 & n2; S. Fuchs 4 n2; P.P.C. Hoek 248; W.M. Moorsom 447 & n2, n3; G.N. Stoppelaar 176–7 & 177 n1, n2

Darwin, Francis (scientific work): *Averrhoa bilimbi* 347, 404 n2; bloom, work published xix, 193 n2, 292 n9; bloom, works with CD on xvii, 208, 282 & n2, 292, 303 n4, 321 & n5, 328 & 329 n5, 365 n2, 392 & n2, 400 & 401 n6, 406 & n1, 426 n9; botanical work, collaborates with CD on xvii; CD comments on F. Darwin's work in physiological botany 150 & n4; CD comments on their (CD and F. Darwin's) hard work 358, 402; CD encouraged F. Darwin's independent research xvii, xx; Chedworth visit 450 & 451 n1, n3; cotyledons (with CD) 438 & n3, 457 & 458 n2; *Euphorbia jacquiniiflora* 378 & n3; *Forms of flowers*, measurements 379 n4; heliotropism (with CD) 426 n9; J.D. Hooker, seed and plant requests for 208 & 209 n2, 209; Hooker invites to Kew 65 & 66 n2, 133 & n2, 137 n2; hygrosopic grass seeds from F. Müller 144 & 145 n4, 187 & n5; H. Jackson writes to about terminology of plant movement 481 & n1, 482 n2; Kew visit for dimorphic plants for CD 59, 65 & 66 n2, 93 & 94 n4, 113 & n6, 229 n7; *Kosmos* publication 143

& 144 n3; movement in plants (with CD) xvii, 378 & n3, 426 n9, 438 & n3, 457 & 458 n2, 481 n1, 537 & 538 n13; F. Müller's *Pteris aquilina* observations communicated to *Nature* 200 n3, 234 n5; 'On the glandular bodies on *Acacia sphaerocephala* and *Cecropia peltata* serving as food for ants' (food bodies paper) 200 & n2, 316 n9, 486 & 487 n4, 582 n9; 'On the hygrosopic mechanism by which certain seeds are enabled to bury themselves in the ground' 145 n4; 'On the structure of the proboscis of *Ophideres fullonica*' 381 n3, 587 n3; publications 122 & 123 n2, 144 n3, 145 n4, 150 n4, 193 n2, 292 n9; G.J. Romanes comments on to CD 334 & 335 n5, n6; J. Sachs, papers sent to 24 & n6, 551 & 552 n6; Silchester visit xxviii, 467–71 & 479 nn 1–8; see also *Dipsacus sylvestris* (F. Darwin's paper); *Drosera rotundifolia* (F. Darwin's work)

Darwin, George Howard: advises CD of Cambridge University's plan to award CD honorary degree xxvii, 211 & n2, 211–12 & 212 nn 1–6; and S. Butler xxv, 388 n1; CD asked to translate Gregorios sermon extract 219 n3, 219 & n3; CD asks about worms in Neville's Court, Trinity College xxviii, 484 & 485 n2; CD on Cambridge honorary degree arrangements 446–7 & 447 n4, n5; CD comments on G.H. Darwin's earth's axis paper 150 & n5, 418 n3; CD on G.H. Darwin's Royal Society nomination 492 & 493 n2, 493; CD on G.H. Darwin's tides in earth work 446 & 447 n3, 492–3 & 493 n4, n5; CD enjoyed his Cambridge degree visit 485 & n3, n4; CD has bloom query for J.C. Maxwell 418 & n2, 431 n1; CD not yet heard from Cambridge about degree but will accept as advised by G.H. Darwin xxvii, 213 & 214 n2; CD still not heard from Cambridge 219 & n2; CD's Cambridge degree xxvii, 488 & 489 n4; CD's Cambridge degree, arrangements for 443–4 & 445 nn 2–5; CD's Cambridge degree, progress of 430 & 431 n3; cousin marriages paper 503 & 504 n7, 510 & n7; cousin marriages paper, German translation sales 25 & n6, 552 & n6; J. Croll's article on sun's origin 327 & n4; H. Darwin's Cambridge MA 165 & n4; Darwins move on to E.A. Darwin's home 169 & n1; W.E. Darwin's wedding 488 & 489 n7; earthworms in Trinity College xxviii, 484 & 485 n2, 487 & 488 n1; and F. Galton 27 & n2, 165 & n3; F. Galton, heredity lecture 27 n2, 31 & n3; F. Harrison writes to about memorial to J. Michelet 236 & nn 1–4, 240 & n2, 256 & 257 nn 2–4; health 444, 445, 447 n3;

- V. Hensen's worm paper, reference supplied 165 & n1; A.W. Malm, translated extracts from 534 & 535 n3; Maxwell answers CD's query 430 & 431 n1; moon, motion of 487 & 488 n3; Myers brothers 546 n2; obliquity of planets 510 n7; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611 & n12; 'Professor Whitney on the origin of language' 319 n4; publications 122 & 123 n2; relays message from F.M. Balfour about Académie des Sciences 165 & n2; Royal Society candidacy 488 & 489 n6, 491 & n2, 492 & 493 n2; Royal Society fellowship 489 n6; Trinity College, Cambridge 418 n2, 487 & 488 n2; C.E. Williams hired for séance 207–8 n5; *see also* earth's axis of rotation; earth's interior and tides
- Darwin, Henrietta Emma *see* Litchfield, Henrietta Emma
- Darwin, Horace: Brighton waterworks 451 & n5; Cambridge, intends visiting 430 & 431 n4; Cambridge, visit for CD's honorary degree xxvii, 655; Cambridge Scientific Instrument Company 431 n5; Cambridge University, MA 165 & n4; CD proposes Chedworth visit 450–51 & 451 nn 1–4; CD reports family news 451 & n6, n7; F. Darwin visits 200 n5; W. and L.A. Nash, dined with 234 & n9; nicknames Jim or Jemmy 234 n9, 431 n4; Silchester visit xxviii, 467–71 & 479 nn 1–8; Stonehenge visit memorandum 603 n13; visits Down 200 & n6, 234 & n9; wormograph xxviii, 443 & n6
- Darwin, Leonard: calculations sent 500 & n1; Cambridge visit for CD's honorary degree 655; career 150 n1; CD comments on brothers 150 & nn 3–5; CD congratulates on appointment as instructor in chemistry and photography 149–50 & 150 n1; coloured sheets for CD's experiments 500 & n2; knee injury 400 & 401 n4, 426 & n7, 451 & n6, 503 & 504 n4, 510
- Darwin, Robert Waring 142 & 143 n5
- Darwin, Sara *see* Sedgwick, Sara
- Darwin, Susan Elizabeth 434 n1, 503 & 504 n6
- Darwin, William Erasmus: Basset, move to 175 n1; Beaulieu, earth examined at base of stones 232 & n5; Beesby Farm payment 155 & n2; birth of xxi, 181 n1; bloom observations 283 n2; career 395 n3; CD asks him to observe *Acacia* and *Robinia* in rain xix, 344 & n2; CD attends wedding 603 & 604 n20; CD comments on S. Sedgwick's visit 434 & n4; CD sends wedding gift xxvii, 399 n2, 402 n2; CD's early research on heterostyly contributed to xvii; CD's notes on his children's development 180 & 181 n1, 319 n4; Claythorpe title deeds 433–4 & 434 n1, n2; F. Darwin visits 239 n4; Darwins visit (Southampton) xix, xxiii, 209 n3, 211 n7, 223 & 224 n4, 232 & n4, 238–9 n1, 241 n3, 243 & n2, 246 & n2, 249 n3, 249 n1, 256 n1, 259 & 260 n3, 273 n2, 283 n1, 401 & 402 n3, 577 n2, 603 & n12; dog (Jet) 283 & n1; W.D. Fox, visit to 142 & n2, n3; W.D. Fox's letter on *Pulmonaria* sent 155 & n1; health 401 n4; heterostyly and bloom observations xvii; C. Hoare applies for loan 484 n1; holly-berries 36 & n2; honeymoon 539 n2; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 36 & n2, 611 & n13; *Pulmonaria angustifolia* 128 n2, 142 & n2; *Rhamnus catharticus* 171–2 & 175 n2; *Rhamnus frangula* 175 n2; *Rhamnus lanceolatus* 172, 173, 174; riding accident 401 n4; *Robinia pseudo-acacia* observations xix, 344 n2, 350 & n2; and S. Sedgwick, engagement xvii, xxvii, 394, 395, 396, 397 n2, n3, 400 & 401 n5, 416 n2, 419 & 420 n1, 425 & 426 n5, 436 & n2, 456 & 457 n1, 458 n3; and S. Sedgwick, marriage xxvii, 395 n2, 399 n2, 454 n6, 503 & 504 n2, 510 & n3, 539 n2; and S. Sedgwick, wedding 489 n7, 491 n3, 500 & 501 n3, 504 n2, 510 & n3, 603 & 604 n20; stock transfers 434 n2; visits Down 36 & 37 n7, 150 & n6, 454 & n6; wedding present, thanks CD for 401 & 402 n2
- Darwinism: in Germany 278 & n4, 286–7 & 287 n6, n7, 577 & n4, 578 & n6, n7, *see also* evolution
- Davis, Jefferson 70 & 71 n9
- deaf children's speech 84 n2, 99
- Deards, Alfred 541 & n3
- Decaisne, Joseph 289 & 290 n4
- decapods 262 & n3
- Delaunay, Charles Eugène 487 & 488 n3
- Delboeuf, Joseph 33 & 34 n2, 35 n3, 553 & n2
- Delia antiqua* (onion fly) 512 n5
- Delpino, Federico: adynamandry 588 & n6; career 61 n4; colour changes in flowers 421 & 423 n7; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n5; *Magnolia* and beetles 536 & 537 n7; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611 & n4; *Ribes aureum* and *Caragana arborescens* 498 & 499 n8; *Smilax* 315 & 316 n9, 581 & 582 n9
- Descent* (CD): Argus pheasant 182 n3; Aurelius, Marcus, paraphrased 108 & 109 n1; baboons 248 n5; bustards 248 n2, n3; butterflies, neuratation in wings 422; caterpillar observation (H.W. Bates) 28 n1; CD regarded as leading theorist of human evolution xxiv; cites J.D. Caton 406 n2; cites J.F. McLennan 255 n12; deerhound observations (G. Cupples) 16 n3; dogs, reared by cats 391 n4; ears, 'Woolnerian tip' 547 n2;

Descent (CD), *cont.*

- and *Expression* originally intended as one volume 391 n4; fertility, effect of changed conditions on 248 n2; W.R. Greg quoted (Irishman comment) xxiii, 237, 238 & n1; handwriting, inheritance of 84 n3; Lepidoptera observations (J. Hellins) 28 n2; males and females, differences between 191 & 192 n2, n3; mammary glands and nipples in male mammals 363 n2; os coccyx 121 n3; sexual selection 298 n2; A.R. Smith comments on 416–17 & 417 nn 1–3; sparrows 186 n1
- Descent* 2d ed. (CD): G. Canestrini's findings 188 & 190 n5; *Castnia* 391 & 392 n3; cites F. de Azara 298 & 299 n1; cites A.D. Bartlett 366 n5; cites G. Grey 298; cites J. Lubbock 298 & 299 n1; cites F. Müller 392 n3; cites J.R. Rengger 366 n3; cites J. von Fischer 22 n4; cites J.J. Weir 366 n5; ears, 'Woolnerian tip' 547 n2; finance 499 & 500 n2, 505 & 506 n5; R.W. Griffiths comments on 507–8 & 508 n1; inheritance by one sex 367 n1; intoxication of animals 367 & 368 n1; language 541 n2; male display 366 n5; male mammals, sounds 366 & n3, n4; mammary glands and nipples in male mammals 363 n2; R. Meldola cites 392 n3; monkeys 366 n3; J. Murray's accounts 505 & 506 n5; natural rate of increase in human population xxvi, 223 n3; published 508 n1; reprints 501 & 502 n1; reprints, 1875 with corrections and some text changes 508 n1; reprints, 1877 (definitive text) 22 & n2, 22 n4, 500 n2; reprints, CD intended to ask about reprint 22 n3; vestigial tails in humans 363 n1
- Descent* Dutch ed. (CD): H. Hartogh Heijns van Zouteveen translated 77 & 79 n23, 614
- Descent* US eds. (CD): rudimentary organs 461 & 465 n1; sales 317
- Descent* US 2d ed. (CD) 138 & 139 n2
- Desmodium* 192 & 193 n3
- Desmodium gyrans* (*Codariocalyx motorius*; *Hedysarum gyrans*; telegraph or semaphore plant): *Averrhoa bilimbi*, comparison with 347 & n6; CD requests 209 & 210 n11; CD requests seeds 438 & n3, 454 & n2; J.D. Hooker reports on availability 213 & n8, 214 & 215 n4; R.I. Lynch xix, 306; *Movement in plants* 306 n3, 347 n6, 438 n3, 454 n2; sent from Kew 279 n2
- Desor, Edouard 126 & n3, 562 & n3
- development: gradations in 181–2 & 182 n3; progressive development 15 n23, *see also* acceleration and retardation of development
- Dew-Smith, Albert George 430 & 431 n5

Dianthus (pink) 214 & 215 n8

- Dacey, Elinor Mary: CD discusses women studying physiology 2; lunched at Down xxvii, 400; Newnham College 3 n1
- Dichoneuron hookeri* 532 n26, 601 n26
- Dick (W.E. Darwin's manservant) 283 & n3
- Dickson, Alexander: *Cephalotus* 283 & 284 n2
- dicotyledons: CD comments on G. de Saporta's idea 536 & 537 n3; G. de Saporta 524 & 531 n4, 528, 529, 536, 594 & 600 n4, 598
- Didelphis virginiana* (Virginia opossum) 513 n3
- Dido longwing (*Colaenis dido*; *Philaethria dido*; scarce bamboo page) 498 & 499 n4
- Diffugia* 322 & 324 n3, 341 & 343 n5
- digestion in plants *see Drosera rotundifolia* (F. Darwin's work)
- Dill, O. F. von Rekowski's request for CD's autograph 109 & 110 n1
- 'Dimorphic condition in *Primula*' (CD): illustrations 133 n1; reworked in *Forms of flowers* 55 n5, 60 n5, 133 & n1, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610
- dimorphism: butterflies, R. Meldola on 382–3 & 383 nn 2–5; butterflies, A. Weismann on 384 & n3, 392 n5; CD studies pollen-grains and stigmas xvii, 59 & 60 n5; CD works on xvii, 59 & 60 n5; F. Darwin's visit to Kew for dimorphic plants 59, 65 & 66 n2, 93 & 94 n4, 113 & n6; 'Dimorphic condition in *Primula*' (CD), reworked in *Forms of flowers* 55 n5, 60 n5, 133 & n1, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610; 'Illegitimate offspring of dimorphic and trimorphic plants', reworked in *Forms of flowers* 55 n5, 60 n5, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610; sexual dimorphism in regard to colour 359–60 & 360 n2, 363 & 364 n3, *see also Forms of flowers*
- dioecism: trees 156 n2
- Dionaea muscipula* (Venus fly trap): C. de Candolle 5 n2, 321 n6, 340 n9, 551 n2, 585 n9; CD thanks W.T. Thiselton-Dyer for offer of young plants but already has supply of 347 & n2; *Insectivorous plants* 328 & 329 n3; J. Knight 374 n2; plants received from Veitch & Sons 333 n2, 336 & n4, 347 n2
- Dione junio* (Juno silverspot; Juno longwing) 498 & 499 n4
- Diplocynodon darwini* *see Alligator darwini*
- DIPLOMAS (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, DIPLOMAS
- Dipsacus*: CD asks F.J. Cohn's permission to publish his *Dipsacus* observations in *Nature* 325–6 & 326 n1, n2; Cohn's *Dipsacus* observations 322–3 & 324 nn 1–9, 328 & 329 n6, 329–31

- & 331 nn 2–6, 335 n5, 341–2 & 342 n2, 343 nn 3–13, 543–4 & 544 n6; *Nature*, Cohn's *Dipsacus* observations (communicated by CD) published xx, 331 n5, 340–42 & 342 n2, 343 nn 3–13, 358 & 359 n8, 391 n2, 544 n6; see also *D. sylvestris*
- Dipsacus fullonum* see *D. sylvestris*
- Dipsacus sylvestris* (F. Darwin's paper on protoplasmic filaments in; common teasel; fuller's teasel; *D. fullonum*); alcohol 544 & 545 n9; A. de Candolle comments on to CD 338–9 & 339 n2, 583–4 & 585 n2; CD comments on abstract only published by Royal Society xx, 207 & n3, 210 & n3, 358 & 359 n8; CD comments on to F.J. Cohn 302 & n1; CD comments on to J.D. Hooker xx, 59 & 60 n6, 67 & 68 n1, 113 & n3; CD comments on to G.J. Romanes xx, 207 & n3, 210 & n3, n4, 328 & 329 n6; CD comments on to W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 358 & 359 n8; CD communicated paper to Royal Society xx, 60 n7; CD communicates F.J. Cohn's *Dipsacus* observations (confirming F. Darwin's discovery) to *Nature* 331 n5, 340–42 & 342 n2, 343 nn 3–13, 358 & 359 n8, 391 n2, 544 n6; chemical reagents 322 & 324 n5, 343 n7, 514 n3; Cohn's observations 322 & 324 n1, 328 & 329 n6, 329 & 331 n2, 335 n5, 340–42 & 342 n2, 543–4 & 544 n6; Cohn's observations confirm some of F. Darwin's observations 331 n2, 335 n5, 359 n8, 391 n2, 544 n6; F. Darwin sends to A. de Candolle 321 & n4, 339 n2, 585 n2; F. Darwin sends to F.J. Cohn 302 & n1, 322 & 324 n1, 391 n2; F. Darwin sends to A. Gray 389; drawings 200 & n4; Hooker welcomes F. Darwin's sending paper to Royal Society 65 & 66 n3; hypothesis that protrusion of filaments corresponded in some way with aggregation in insectivorous plants xx, 342 n2; published, *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science* xx, 60 n7, 207 n3, 302 n1, 342 n1; Royal Society, paper read at and abstract (not full paper) published xx, 60 n7, 66 n4, 111 & 112 n2, 207 & n3, 210 & n3, 342 n2, 358 & 359 n8; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer's comment 113 & n5; work on 200 & n4, 234 n3
- Dipsacus sylvestris*: C. Royer 324 n9
- Diptera 525 & 531 n7, 594 & 600 n7
- Dirceana* (clearwing butterflies) 422 & 423 n12
- Dirksen, Enno 459 & 460 n6
- discontinuous variation: F. Galton 243 n2
- Dodel-Port, Arnold: botanical atlas 271 n4, 576 n4; CD comments on value of diagrams in teaching botany 275 & n3; CD thanks for articles 96–7 & 97 n1; CD thanks for plates 274–5 & 275 n1, n2; describes proposed botanical atlas and sends plates 268, 270–71 & 271 nn 2–6, 272 n7, 574–6 & 576 nn 2–7
- Dodel-Port, Carolina 270 & 272 n7, 575 & 576 n7; botanical atlas 271 n4, 576 n4
- dogs: *Expression* 74 n1; Jet (W.E. Darwin's dog) 283 & n1; Max (A. Gray's dog) 389 & 391 n4; Pomeranian dog, observations on 73 & 74 n1; reared by cats 391 n4
- Dohrn, Anton: CD sends greetings (via J.V. Carus) 146 & n3; sends greetings 141 & 142 n3
- domestic productions: S. Butler comments on 494 & 496 n10
- Donders, Frans Cornelius 76 & 78 n8, n9
- Doornik, Jacob Elisa 75 & 78 n1; publications 75 & 78 n2, n3
- dorsal eyes: *Onchidium* 178, 181–2 & 182 n2, 565–6
- Down: travelling to 509 & n7
- Down Coal and Clothing Club 423 & 424 n4; CD treasurer 1848–1869: 424 n4
- Down Friendly Society: assistance fund 201 n2; CD advises against dissolving society xxvi, 94–5 & 95 n1, n2, 96 n3, 107–8 & 108 n2, n3; CD honorary member and treasurer xxvi, 94, 545 & n1; CD sends information about (to unknown correspondent) 200–201 & 201 nn 2–6; CD treasurer 201 n4, n6; CD trustee 310 n2; clerks 200 & 201 n3, 295 n2; founded xxvi, 201 n6; surplus funds as bonus xxvi, 295 n2, 308 & n2, 310 & n2, n3; surplus funds statement 545 & n1, n2; trustees 310 & n2
- Down House: addition to 166, 168 & n2, 541 & nn 1–3; F. Darwin moved to xvii, 324 n12, 326 & n4; garden, CD offers to G.J. Romanes for experiments 509, 512 n5; portrait of Erasmus Darwin 546 n2
- Down House visitors: V. Brooke 199 & n1, 219 n2, 406 n4, 603 & n9; C.L. Burgess 233 n6, 603 & n15; E. Burgess 233 n6, 603 & n15; S. Butler (1872) xxv, 388 n1; T. Carlyle (1875) xxiii, 65 n2; F.J. Cohn (1876) 302 & 303 n2, 324 n11; P. Cohn (1876) 303 n2, 324 n11; H. Darwin 200 & n6, 234 & n8; W.E. Darwin 36 & 37 n7, 150 & n6, 454 & n6; E.M. Dicey xxvii, 400; G.R. Flower 199 & n1, 603 & n9; W.H. Flower 199 & n1, 603 & n9; F. Galton 485 & n5, 603 & 604 n19; W.E. Gladstone xxii–xxiii, 129–30 & 130 n5, 603; E. Haeckel (1876) 81 & 82 n7, 556 & n7; C. Hoare (1878) 484 n1; H.A. Huxley 603 & n8; T.H. Huxley 603 & n6, n8; H.E. Litchfield 454 n5; R.B. Litchfield 454 n5; J. Lubbock 603 & n6; N. Moore 603 & n17; L.H. Morgan (1871) 278 & 279 n6; J. Morley 603 & n6; C.E. Norton

Down House visitors, cont.

(1868; 1869) xxvii, 130 n3, 420 n2; S.R.S. Norton (1868; 1869) xxvii, 130 n3, 420 n2; L. Playfair 603 & n6; G.J. Romanes 225 & 229 n2, 603 & n10; A.A. Ruck 234 & n8; S. Sedgwick 416 & n4, 434 & n4, 454 & n6; T. Sedgwick 454 & n6; M. Shaen 150 & n6; T. and E. Spring Rice 603 & n9; K. A. Timiryazev 303 & n3

Down Lodge: F. Darwin moved out of 403 n5

Downe Vicarage Endowment Fund 73 & n1

Drinkwater, Charles Henry: CD contributes to Drinkwater Frankwell School 208 & n1

Drosera (sundews): aggregation 342 n2, 375 n6; C.H. Blackley's interest in 119 & n4; carbonate of ammonia 375 n6; critics of CD's theory 292 & n10, 374 n1; nutrition 374 n1, n3; principal subject of experiments for *Insectivorous plants* 164 n2

Drosera longifolia 532 & 533 n3

Drosera rotundifolia (common or round-leaved sundew): C.H. Blackley 244 & n1; CD's observations 244 n2, 332 & n4, 337 & 338 n2; J.C. Conybeare's observations 532–3 & 533 n1, n3; and *Drosera spathulata* 433 & n2, 434; *Forms of flowers* 532 & 533 n1; L. Grenier summary from *Insectivorous plants* 72 n5, n6, 555 n5, n6; illustration in A. Dodel-Port's botanical atlas 270 & 271 n6, 575 & 576 n6; *Insectivorous plants* 332 & n4; J.B. Saint-Lager's observations 72 & n5, 554 & 555 n5

Drosera rotundifolia (F. Darwin's work; common or round-leaved sundew): C. de Candolle interested in F. Darwin's experiments 339 & 340 n9, 584 & 585 n9; CD comments on to A. de Candolle 321 & n6, 340 n9, 585 n9; experiments xx, 234 n4, 292 & n10, 297 & n8, 321 & n6, 328 & 329 n8, 334 & 335 n6, 374 n1, 537 & 538 n14; findings answer some of critics of *Insectivorous plants* xx; paper on nutrition of 374 n1, 537 & 538 n14

Drosera spathulata 428 & n1, 433 & n1, n2, 434 & 435 n2

Drosophyllum lusitanicum 323 & 324 n13

Druitt, Thomas: CD asks him to be agent for withdrawing Down Friendly Society money 308 & nn 2–4

Drummond, William Henry 368 n2, 445–6 & 446 nn 2–5

Dryas iulia see *Colaenis julia*

Du Chaillu, Paul Belloni 195 & n3

Duabanga grandiflora see *Duabanga sonneratioides*

Duabanga sonneratioides (*Duabanga grandiflora*) 161 & 162 n6

Duchess shorthorn cattle 134 & 135 n2, n3

Dudleya pulverulenta see *Cotyledon pulverulenta*

Dümichen, Johannes 286 & 287 n5, 578 & n5

Duncan, Peter Martin: letter from C.W. Thomson published in *Nature* 250 & n1; Royal Society council 501 n3; on C.W. Thomson's decision about some *Challenger* specimens 219 n1

Dunville & Co. 117 & n2

Dutch photograph album xvii, xxii, 75–8 & 78 nn 1–19, 79 nn 20–25; A.A. Bemmelen and H.J. Veth sent album xxii, 75–8 & 78 nn 1–19, 79 nn 20–25, 103 n2, 614; CD comments on 126 & n6, 131 & 132 n2, 182 n4; contributors listed (with their occupations) 616–17, 620–21, 624–9; Dutch Zoological Society organised album xxii, 614; *Nature* notice 124 n1, 132 n2, 142 n4; photographs 614, 623; proposers of 614; *The Times* notice 100 & n4, 132 n2; title page 619

Dutch Zoological Society (Nederlandsche Dierkundige Vereeniging): organised Dutch photograph album xxii, 614

Duval-Jouve, Joseph 89 n1; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n6

dwarf nasturtium (*Tropaeolum minus*) 292 & n8

ears: 'Woolnerian tip' 547 n2

earth: age of 82 & n1, n2, 489 n5, 493 n5

earth's axis of rotation (G.H. Darwin's work): A.R. Clarke comments on 150 & n5; J. Croll cites 327 n4; Royal Society paper 52 & 53 n3, 510 n7

earth's interior and tides (G.H. Darwin's work): CD comments on 418 & n3, 485 & n5, 492–3 & 493 n4, n5; progress of 430 & 431 n2, 444 & 445 n6, 447 n3; W. Thomson 488 & 489 n5, 492 & 493 n4; working on 510 n7

earthworms: Abinger, Roman villa excavations xxviii, 352 n1, 364–5 n1, 385 & 387 n2, 389 n3; CD asks F. Müller for information on earthworms in Brazil 192–3 & 193 n4; CD comments on T.H. Farrer's observations 352; CD gathers observations from other people xvii; CD works on xvii, xxviii, 502 n5, 602 & 603 n3; Chedworth, Roman villa excavations 364 n1; H. Darwin's wormograph xxviii, 443 & n6; earlier work 193 n4; T.H. Farrer's observations (worm journal) xxviii, 352 & n1, 364 & 365 n3, 385–6 & 387 nn 1–4, 389 & n2, n3, 416 & n3; V. Hensen 165 n1; Silchester Roman town visit by F. Darwin and H. Darwin xxviii, 467–71 & 479 nn 1–8; Stonehenge visit by CD and sons xxviii; Trinity College xvii, xxviii, 484 & 485 n2, 487 & 488 n2, see also *minhocão* (huge earthworm)

- Earthworms* (CD): Abinger, Roman villa excavations 352 n1, 364–5 n1, 389 n3; Chedworth, Roman villa excavations 364 n1, 451 n1, n3; cites J.G. Joyce 479 n1, n6; T.H. Farrer's observations 352 n1, 365 n3, 387 n1, n4, 389 n3; published 502 n5, 603 n3; Silchester, Roman town 479 n1, n6; written after *Forms of flowers* (which CD thought might be his last book) 160 n2
- 'Eastern Question' 19 & n2
- Echeveria*: bloom 405 & n6, 589 & 590 n6; bloom removal 332 & n1, n2; considered subgenus of *Cotyledon* by many authors 520 n3, 522 n1
- Echeveria stolonifera* 514 & n2, 522 n1, *see also* *Cotyledon (Echeveria) stolonifera*
- Edinburgh Botanical Society 20 n2
- Edinburgh University: possible nomination for lord rector of 452 & n3, 452 & 453 n2
- Edison, Thomas Alva: F. Darwin on CD's behalf declines offer of insect specimens 533 & n2; green insects giving off smell of naphthalene 514, 516 & n1
- Eichornia crassipes* *see* *Pontederia crassipes*
- Eimer, Theodor: medusae 18 n6
- Eisenstein, Gotthold 459 & 460 n6
- elephants: intoxication story xxv, 367 & 368 n2, 369 & n3, 445–6 & 446 nn 2–5, 447
- elk (*Cervus canadensis*; wapiti) 405–6 & 406 n3
- Ellacombe, Henry Nicholson 302 & n4; *Schrankia* 310–311 & 311 nn 2–5, 325 & n3, 358 & 359 n2
- Elliot & Fry, CD's cartes de visite 40 & n3
- Elymus arenarius* (*Leymus arenarius*; sand ryegrass) 301 & n1
- Elymus condensatus* (*Leymus condensatus*; giant wildrye) 279 n2
- Elymus repens* *see* *Triticum repens*
- English ivy (*Hedera helix*; common ivy) 531 n14, 600 n14
- Ensete glaucum* *see* *Musa glauca*
- Enteromorpha* 323 & 324 n7, 341 & 343 n9
- Entomological Society of London 316 n3; *Calidryas philea* specimen sent by F. Müller exhibited by R. Meldola 499 n10; Lepidoptera exhibited by Meldola 382 & 383 n2; *Macrosilia cluentius* proboscis sent by Müller exhibited by Meldola 499 n2; Müller's letter on moths, butterflies and flowers communicated by CD and read by Meldola at 499 n12; *Phyllothelys westwoodi* exhibited by J. Wood-Mason 383 & n6
- entomologists 316 & nn 2–4, 371 & n3, 377
- environmental factors affecting variability of species 120 & n4
- Eophila* 421 & 422 n5
- Epeira* (*Araneus*; orbweaver spiders) 112 & 113 n1
- Epicharis* 421 & 422 n4
- Ercolani, Giovanni Battista: CD thanks for essay 112 & n1
- Errera, Léo Abram: asks CD if he will look at article manuscript 377–8 & 378 n2, 585 & 586 n2; CD agrees to look at manuscript 379–80 & 380 n2, n3; CD comments on manuscript and terminology 399 & n1, n2, 400 nn 3–5, 407 & n2, n6, 590 & 591 n2, n6; cites *Cross and self fertilisation* 407 & n4, 590 & 591 n4; sends manuscript 395–6 & 396 nn 2–7, 587–8 & 588 nn 2–7; terminology, crossing plants 395–6 & 396 n4, 407 n5, 587–8 & 588 n4, 591 n5; thanks CD for comments on manuscript and terminology 407 & nn 2–6, 590 & 591 nn 2–6
- Ertl, Emil: CD sends signature 447
- Eryngium* 301
- Eryngium maritimum* (sea holly) 214 & 215 n8, 296 & 297 n7, 300
- Erythrina* 296 & 297 n5, 301, 302 & n3, 347 n3
- Erythrina caffra* (coast coral tree) 346 & 347 n3
- Erythrina corallodendron* (*E. corallifera*; coral erythrina) 297 n5, 346 & 347 n3
- Erythrina crista-galli* (cockspur coral tree): CD asks R.I. Lynch to observe 346 & 347 n2; CD sends thanks to R.I. Lynch for observations 358 & 359 n6; R.I. Lynch's observations 354–5 & 355 n1; movement 347 & n4, 358 & 359 n9; *Movement in plants* 347 n4; sleep of 347 & n4, 354–5 & 355 n1, 358 & 359 n9
- Eschscholzia californica* (California poppy) 41 n2
- Espinosa, Alfred: CD comments on *Des sociétés animales* 263 & nn 2–4; and T. Ribot translated H. Spencer's *Principles of psychology* 266 & n8, 573 & 574 n8; thanks CD for comments 265–6 & 266 nn 3–8, 573 & n3, 574 nn 4–8
- Estorff, Karl von: sends pamphlet, and requests autograph 126–7 & 127 n3, 561–2 & 562 n3
- eucalyptus (Australian): CD resumes experiments on 220 & 221 n6
- Eucalyptus globulus* (Tasmanian bluegum) 384–5 & 385 n2, 392 n2
- Eudocima phalonia* *see* *Ophideres fullonica*
- Euglossa* (orchid bees) 421 & 422 n5
- Euphorbia* (spurges): J.D. Hooker 215 & 215–16 n8, 376 n3
- Euphorbia jacquimiflora* (*Euphorbia fulgens*; scarlet plume): CD asks R.I. Lynch for further observations and asks for plant 376 & n3, 378 & n2; CD discussed with F. Darwin 378 & n3; CD's observations 376 n4, 385 n1; Lynch's observations 375–6 & 376 n2, 376 & n3, 378 & n2;

Euphorbia jacquiniiflora, *cont.*

Movement in plants 376 n2, 378 n4; sleep of xx, 375–6 & 376 n2, 376 & n3

Euphorbia myrsinites (myrtle spurge; blue spurge) 300 & 301 n1, 301 & 302 n2

Euphorbia paralias (sea spurge) 301 & 302 n2

Euphorbia pepus (petty spurge) 296 & 297 n7

Euphorbia pulcherrima (poinsettia) 536 & 537 n8

Euphorbiaceae 339 & 340 n8, 584 & 585 n8

Euphrasia 153 & n2

Eurasian jackdaw (*Corvus (Coloeus) monedula*) 156 & n7

Eurema leuce (Hall's sulphur butterfly) 421 & 423 n8, 498 & 499 n4

Europe: reception of *Origin* in 76–7 & 78 n18, n19, 79 nn 20–25

European alder (*Alnus glutinosa*) 156 & n4

European ash (*Fraxinus excelsior*) 155 & 156 n2, 156

European aspen (*Populus tremula*) 156 & n5

European beachgrass (*Psamma arenaria*; *Ammophila arenaria*) 215 & 215–16 n8

European clover *see* *Marsilea quadrifolia*

Evans, John 488 & 489 n9

evolution: acceleration and retardation of development theory 14 n12, 171 & n4; S. Butler xxv, 493 & 496 n2, n4, n5, 494; discussion of 307; A. Espinas on 265 & n3, 573 & n3; evolutionary change, nature of 410 & n2, n3; family 253–5 & 255 nn 3–13, 278 n3; A. Gray comments that all young naturalists take to evolution 233; human evolution, CD as leading theorist of xxiv; T. Malthus's *Essay on population* influenced CD's evolutionary theory xxvi; E.S. Morse's address on American zoologists and evolution 171 & nn 1–4; Morse's course of lectures on 198 & n5; nervous system 207 & n4, 211 n5, 229 n1, 328 n2, 338 n1; Netherlands, progress of opinion 76–7 & 78 nn 2–19, 79 nn 20–23, 85; New Zealand, controversy in religious community 84 & n4; sexual instincts 237 n2; *see also* Darwinism; human evolution; 'missing link'

exogamy 299 & n5

expression: J.V. Carus's observations 53–4, 55

Expression (CD): cats 74 n1; and *Descent* originally intended as one volume 391 n4; dogs 74 n1; head shaking 55 n10; illustrations (heliotypes) 14 n3, 401 & n1, 403 & n1, 417 n2; photography 453 n1; possible Swedish translation 401 n1, 403 & n1, 417 n2; publication 99 n5, 152 n3, 560 n5; G.O. Wight comments on 418–19

Expression 2d ed. (CD): cites C.F. Nasse 54 n9; edited by F. Darwin 55 n2, 99 n5, 560 n5

Expression Dutch ed. (CD): H. Hartogh Heijns van Zouteveen translated 77 & 79 n23, 614

Expression French ed. (CD): S.J. Pozzi and R. Benoît translated 99 & n4, 559–60 & 560 n4

Expression French 2d ed. (CD): S.J. Pozzi and R. Benoît translated 99 & n4, 188 & n6, 414 n5, 559–60 & 560 n4, 567 & n6, 593 n5

Expression German 2d ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 54 n9

Expression German 3d ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 54 n9

Expression US ed. (CD) 138 & 139 n2; sales 138 & 139 n2, 317

extinction: tendency of intermediate forms to become extinct 234 & 235 n5

eyes: dorsal eyes, *Onchidium* 178, 181–2 & 182 n2, 565–6; vertebrate and invertebrate 178 & 179 n5, 565 & 566 n2

Fabaceae *see* Leguminosae

Facts and arguments for Darwin (F. Müller's *Für Darwin*; translated by W.S. Dallas) 58 & 59 n3, n4

Fagus sylvatica (beech) 156 & n4

Fähraeus, Olof Immanuel 62 & 63 n3

Fairbridge, Charles Aken 361–2 & 362 n5

false acacia (*Robinia pseudoacacia*; black locust) 325 & n2, 344 n2

family: evolution of 253–5 & 255 nn 3–13, 278 n3

Faraday, Michael 425 & n2

Farrer, James 364

Farrer, Katherine Euphemia (Effie) 352 & 353 n3; home, Abinger Hall 398 n4, 603 n16; note appreciated by W.E. Darwin and S. Sedgwick 416 & n5

Farrer, Thomas Henry: career 364–5 n1; CD comments on entomologists 316 & nn 2–4; CD delighted with visit 352; CD thanks for earthworms observations xxviii, 352, 389 & n2, n3; *Coronilla varia* and bees 487 n3; Emma Darwin writes to 416 & nn 2–6; Darwins visit (Abinger) 316 & 317 n7, 344 n2, 345 & n5, 347 n4, 352 & n1, 352, 359 n4, 360 & 361 n7, 364–5 n1, 387 n2, 603 & n16; earthworms observations (worm journal) xxviii, 352 & n1, 364 & 365 n3, 385–6 & 387 nn 1–4, 389 & n2, n3, 416 & n3; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 613 & n33; home, Abinger Hall 317 n7, 345 n5, 359 n4, 361 n7, 398 n4, 416 n3, 603 n16; Roman remains, lends CD papers on 364 & n1; sons 364 & 365 n2; *Tritoma* and bees 397 & 398 nn 1–3

Fawcett, Henry 488 & 489 n7

Fawcett, Millicent Garrett 489 n7

- feather hyacinth (*Muscari*; grape hyacinth) 43 & 44 n9
 featherfoil *see* *Hottonia palustris*
febris recurrens (recurring fever; typhoid fever) 543 & 544 n2
 Feilden, Henry Wemyss 309 & n3, 579 & n3
 females: differences between males and females 191 & 192 n2, n3
 fern: in Silurian schists 410 & n4
 fernleaf yellow false foxglove (*Gerardia pedicularia*; *Aureolaria pedicularia*) 393 & 394 n1
 ferrets: hen rearing ferrets 241 n3, 277 & n3
 'Fertilisation of Leschenaultia' (CD) 429 & 430 n2
 fertilisation and pollination, distinction between 395 & 396 n5, 587 & 588 n5
 'Fertility of hybrids from the common and Chinese goose' (CD) 143 n2
 'Fertilization of orchids' (CD) 610
 Ffinden, George Sketchley: CD contributes to fund Ffinden collecting for 73 & n1; and Darwins 402 & 403 n4; Down Coal and Clothing Club 423 & 424 n4; vicar of Down 424 n4
 Ficoidae 339 & 340 n7, 584 & 585 n7
 fig wasps 147 & n2, 355–6 & 356 n3, n4
 figs: fertilisation of 147 & n2; and fig wasps 147 & n2, 355–6 & 356 n3, n4
 FINANCES (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, FINANCES
 Fischer, Johann von: cited in *Descent* 2d ed. 22 n4
 fish: monoecism 62 n1, n2
 Fish, David Taylor: fruit trees 80; holly-berries letter, *Gardeners' Chronicle* 45 n2, 224 n1; holly-berries note, *Garden* 45 & n2; sends holly specimens 80 & 81 n1, 224 & n1
 Fisher, Charles: holly varieties 56 & 57 n1
Fissurella 178 & 180 n8, 566 & 567 n5
 Fitch, Adam: asks about blindness in cauliflowers 293 & 294 nn 2–4; sends seedling mulberry leaves 293–4 & 294 n5
 Fitger, Arthur 106 n2, 630
 Fitzgerald, Robert David: CD thanks for book 366 & 367 n1; cited in *Orchids* 2d ed. 127 & 128 n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 127 & 128 n1; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 127 & 128 n1, 611
 Fitzwilliam, William Thomas Spencer Wentworth, 6th earl Fitzwilliam 432 n5
 flax, common (*Linum usitatissimum*) 104 & 105 n9
 Flower, Georgiana Rosetta: visits Down 199 & n1, 603 & n9
 Flower, William Henry: CD sends goose wing specimen 540 n1; CD sends pig's foot 184 & n1; CD welcomes their visit to Down 199 & n1; CD will send pig's foot to 180 & n2; comments on pig's foot 184 & n2; C.W. Thomson, memorial supporting 219 n1; visits Down 199 & n1, 603 & n9; writes to O. Zacharias about pig's foot 196 & n1, n2
 flowers: beauty in 536 & 537 n5; and bees 252 & n2, 336 & n2, 421 & 422 n4, n5, 486 & 487 n2, n3; and butterflies 498 & 499 nn 3–8, n12; colour changes in 421 & 423 n7; development 530, 599; and insects 336 & n1, n2, 337 n3, 393–4 & 394 nn 1–5, 486–7 & 487 n2, n3, 530, 536 & 537 n5, 599; terminology 531 n10, 600 n10, *see also* *Forms of flowers*
 fly agaric (*Amanita muscaria*; *Agaricus muscarius*) 326 & n2, 329 & 331 n3, 342 & 343 n13, 447 & n3
 fly-trap dogbane (*Apocynum androsaemifolium*; Jordan hemp; bitter-root) 38 n1, 336 & 337 n3
 Fonssagrives, J-B. 354 n1
 food bodies (F. Darwin's paper on food for ants) 200 & n2, 316 n9, 582 n9
 Forbes, Edward: death of 19 & n4
 forest owl butterfly, giant (*Caligo eurilochus*) 32 & 33 n5
 'Formation of mould' (CD) 193 n4
Forms of flowers (CD): *Acer campestre* 394 n7; G. Bentham, CD thanks for comments 282 & n1; G. Bentham, comments on 280 & 281 n2, n3, n6; *Bowardia leiantha* 394 n1, 449 n3; J.V. Carus sends errors noticed while translating 369–70 & 370 n1, n2; CD has new material for next edition 518 & n6; CD longs to get this old work off his hands 93 & 94 n5; CD requests copy in sheets in case of new edition 502, 518 & n6; CD requests type be broken up 502 & n3; CD thinks will be his last book 159 & 160 n2; CD writing xvii, 175 n1, 602; CD's opinion of xviii; cites W.W. Bailey 394 n1, 449 n3; cites W. Breitenbach 381 n2, 587 n2; cites J. Duval-Jouve 89 n1; cites A. Gray 58 n2, n3; cites F. Hildebrand 132 n2; cites A. Kerner von Marilaun 346 n2, 422 n3; cites W.H. Leggett 38 n1, 56 n3; cites L.E. Michalet 89 n1; cites D.E. Müller 89 n1; cites J. Scott 105 n5, 162 n5; cites W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 42 & 44 n3, 43 & 44 n9; cleistogamic species 187 & n4, 280 & 281 n3, 282, 361; R.F. Cooke acknowledges news about 130 & n1; *Drosera rotundifolia* 532 & 533 n1; earlier publications reworked for xvii, 55 & n5, 59 & 60 n5, 133 & n1, 146 & n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610; errors 400 n4; finance 499 & 500 n3; *Gerardia pedicularia* 394 n1; *Gilia aggregata* 118 n2; *Gilia micrantha* 118 n2; A. Gray, *Forms of flowers* dedicated to xviii, 220 & 221 n4, 389 &

Forms of flowers (CD), cont.

391 n1, 610; A. Gray's review 391 n1, 610; heterostyled, terminology xvii; heterostyled plants 118 & n4, 146 & n2, 421, 593, 610; *Hottonia* 61 n2; *Hottonia palustris* 128 n1; illegitimate unions 61 n6, 62 n7; illustrations 133 & n1, 159 & 160 n6, 414 & n6, 592 & 593 n6; *Lagerstroemia* 105 n5; *Lagerstroemia indica* 162 n5; *Leucosmia burnettiana* 21 n2, 118 n1; *Linum usitatissimum* 105 n9; manuscript received by R.F. Cooke 160 & nn 1–3; manuscript sent for publication 159 & 160 nn 1–6, 221 n2; measurements 370, 379 n4; F. Müller comments on 421 & 422 n3; F. Müller sent *Pontederia* specimens 145 n3, 423 n11; F. Müller's *Pontederia* specimens acknowledged 145 n3, 187 & n1, n3, 423 n11; H. Müller's suggestion regarding homostyled plants discussed 61 n6; J. Murray's accounts 505 & 506 nn 6–8; J. Murray's publishing terms for 160; *Muscari* 43 & 44 n9; *Mussaenda* 44 n8, 46 & n4; origin of different forms xviii; origin of separate sexes xviii; *Oxalis* 125 n2, 259 n3; *Oxalis acetosella* 124 & 125 n1; *Oxalis sensitiva* 125 n1, 147 n4; *Phlox subulata* 118 n3; pollen-grains, measuring 200 & n5; *Pontederia* 38 n1, 56 n2, 145 n3, 187 n1, 423 n11; *Primula elatior* 380 & n3; printed copies xviii, 401; printing 259 & nn 1–4, 268; proofs corrected 221 n2, 243, 259 n1; published 94 n3, 146 n2, 259 n4, 274 n3, 297 n1, 346 n1, 356 n1, 379 & n5, 394 n1, 401 n2, 491 n2, 502 n3, 510 n4, 602 & 603 n2, 610; *Pulmonaria angustifolia* 128 n2, 155 n6; research for 113 & n6, 132 n1, 200 & n5; Restiaceae 44 & n3, 316 n5, 582 n5; review of 391 n1, 610; *Rhamnus lanceolatus* 21 n5; *Salvia horminum* 43 & 44 n9; size of 236 & n2, 243 & n4; stereotypes for D. Appleton 268 n1, 506 n6, 610; stereotyping 491 & n2, 492 & n3, 518; table heading 370 n2, 379 n3; *Thelymitra* 128 n3; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer comments on introduction 42–3 & 44 n2, 46 & n3; truly distinct forms 206 n2; type, keep in type for time being 503; *Verbascum lychnitis* 282 n1; *Verbascum thapsus* 282 n1; *Viola* 153 n4; *Viola odorata* 125 n1; A.R. Wallace comments on 297 & 298 n1

Forms of flowers (CD; copies sent): T. von Heldreich 327 & n2; W. Ogle 345; W.G. Smith 304 & 305 n1; A.R. Wallace 297 & 298 n1

Forms of flowers (CD; presentation copies) 610–613; É. Alglave 612 & 613 n9; P. Ascherson 612 & 613 n3; A.F. Batalin 612 & 613 n16; A.W. Bennett 613 & n33; G. Bentham 279–80 & 281 n1,

613; C.E. Bessey 220 & 221 n3, 257 & 259 n1, 612 & 613 n27; A. de Candolle 313 & 315 n2, 580 & 582 n2, 612 & 613 n7; G. Canestrini 613 & n33; CD expecting his copies 259 & 260 n3, 259 & n4; F.J. Cohn 322 & 324 n1, 612 & 613 n26; E.A. Darwin 613 & n33; F. Delpino 612 & 613 n5; J. Duval-Jouve 612 & 613 n6; T.H. Farrer 613 & n33; A. Gaudry 613 & n34; A. Gray 389 & 391 n1, 612; E. Haeckel 612 & 613 n12; P. Harting 612 & 613 n8; É. Heckel 612; O. Heer 308 & 309 n2, 578 & 579 n2, 612; F. Hildebrand 612 & 613 n4; H. Hoffman 612 & 613 n28; J.D. Hooker 613 & n32; T.H. Huxley 613 & n33; A. Kerner von Marilaun 612 & 613 n20; M. Kuhn 611 & 613 n2; C.F. Martins 612; T. Meehan 273, 612 & 613 n11; É. Mer 613 n29; É. Morren 612 & 613 n15; F. Müller 420–21 & 422 n2, 593 & n2, 612; H. Müller 612; C.W. von Nägeli 612 & 613 n23; D. Oliver 283 & 284 n1, 612 & 613 n32; J.É. Planchon 612 & 613 n22; C.-F. Reinwald 612 & 613 n10; J. Sachs 612 & 613 n18; G. de Saporta 613 & n34; M. Sars 612 & 613 n17; J. Scott 612 & 613 n19; E. Strasburger 612 & 613 n25; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 284 n1, 612 & 613 n32; G.H.K. Thwaites 355 & 356 n1, 611; R. Trimen 361 & 362 n1, 612; J. Wiesner 612 & 613 n13; O. Zacharias 613 n24

Forms of flowers 2d ed. (CD): *Bouvardia leiantha* 517 n1; cites W.H. Leggett 343 n1, 487 n6; *Lithospermum longiflorum* 149 n2, 206 n4; new material all in preface 508 n2, 518 n6; *Pontederia cordata* 343 n1; *Trifolium polymorphum* 281 n5

Forms of flowers French ed. (CD): É. Heckel translated 415 n7, 483 n2, 593 n7, 613 n34

Forms of flowers German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 146 n2, 236 n3, 243 n4, 370 n1, 379 n2; German collected edition of CD's works 236 n3, 243 n4, 340 n1

Forms of flowers US ed. (CD): CD awaits news of 260 & n4; published 259 n2; stereotypes for 267 & 268 n1, 506 n6

Forsythia 137 & n4

Forsythia suspensa (weeping forsythia) 137 n4

Fortnightly Review: editor J. Morley 512 & n9

Fossil Cirripedia (1854) (CD): E. Forbes's specimens 19 n4

fossil snails from Steinheim crater, Germany see Steinheim fossil shells

fossilised man (Colorado Giant hoax) xxiv, 439–42 & 442 n1, n2, n6, 516 & 517 n3, n4

Foster, Michael and Margaret Sarah 485 & 486 n2

four-leaf clover see *Marsilea quadrifolia*

- Fox, Ellen Sophia 154 & n3, 504 & n8
- Fox, William Darwin: CD reports family news 510 & nn 1–7; congratulates CD on honorary degree 504 & n9; W.E. Darwin visits 142 & n2, n3; enquires about CD's family news and sends congratulations on W.E. Darwin's wedding 503–4 & 504 nn 2–9; *Pulmonaria* observations 154 & n2
- Fraas, Oscar 6 & 14 n5
- Le Français*: J-B. Fonsagrives 353 & 354 n1
- France: political situation 230 & n6, 265, 414 n4, 483 & n2, 569 & 570 n6, 573, 592 n4
- Frangula alnus* see *Rhamnus frangula*
- Fraxinus excelsior* (European ash) 155 & 156 n2, 156
- Frazier, 'Bronsumerulay': asks CD to be nominated for lord rector of Edinburgh University 452 & nn 1–3; CD declines nomination invitation 452 & 453 n2
- free will: intellectual difference between humans and animals 157–8, 563–4
- freedom from state interference 372–3 n4
- French men: physiological effects of conscription on 23 & n2, n3
- Friendly Societies' Act (1875) 95 n2, 107 & 108 n2, n3
- fringed gromwell see *Lithospermum longiflorum*
- fruit trees 80
- fruits: failure of 80
- Fuchs, Sigmund: asks CD's view on tunicates 3 & 4 n4, 550 & n4; draft response by F. Darwin on CD's behalf on debate about vertebrates' ancestors 4 & n2
- Fuerbach, Ludwig 354 & n8
- Fuertesimalva peruviana* see *Malva peruviana*
- fuller's teasel see *Dipsacus sylvestris*
- Fumaria* (fumitory) 214 & 215 n8
- Galton, Francis: borrowed book returned to CD 99 & 100 n1; CD invites to lunch 27 & n1; CD offers to find essay on physiological effects of conscription on French men 23 & n2, n3; CD sends extract from G. Ticknor's autobiography 83–4 & 84 n2, 84 & n3; composite photographs 453 n2; congratulates CD on German and Dutch photograph albums 100 & n4, n5; G.H. Darwin and CD advising on Galton's heredity lecture 27 n2, 31 & n3; G.H. Darwin sends letter (from Galton) to CD 165 & n3; G.H. Darwin wishes to meet 27 & n2; deaf children's speech 99 & 100 n2; discontinuous variation 243 n2; heredity theory, F. Lloyd's critique of xxvi; pangenesis experiments 135 & 136 n1, n2; rudimentary organs 242; Swiss landed population 31 & n2; visits Down 485 & n5, 603 & 604 n19
- Galton, Louisa Jane: CD hopes is well again 84 & n4; CD sends greetings to 27 & n3; health 100 & n6, 165 & n3
- gardeners: J.D. Hooker's view of xix, 457 & n3
- Gardeners' Chronicle*: D.T. Fish, holly-berries 45 n2, 224 n1; G. Henslow's review of *Cross and self fertilisation* 96 n2; T. Moore, holly varieties 57 & n2, n3; J.O. Westwood, entomological referee 316 n3
- Gardeners' Chronicle* (CD's letters and article): on *Cotyledon* (extract) 514 n2, n3, 515; 'Fertilisation of *Leschenaultia*' 429 & 430 n2; on G. Henslow's review of *Cross and self fertilisation* 96 & nn 2–4; on scarcity of holly-berries 19–20 & 20 nn 2–4, 29 & 30 n1, n2, 35 & 36 n2, 36 n2, 39 & n1, 40 & n2, 52 n1, n2; on scarcity of holly-berries error admitted 45 & n2, 81 n1; on white clover 20 n4
- Gardeners' Chronicle and Agricultural Gazette* 135 n1, see also *Agricultural Gazette*; *Gardeners' Chronicle*
- Gärtner, Karl Friedrich von: *Bastardzeugung im Pflanzenreich* 282 & n1
- Gascoyne-Cecil, Robert Arthur Talbot, 3d marquess of Salisbury 244 & 245 n3
- Gaudry, Albert: CD thanks for book 541 & 542 n1; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 613 & n34
- Gegenbaur, Carl 63 & 64 n2, n4
- Geiger, Lazarus: colour vocabulary 286 & 287 n3, 577 & 578 n3
- Geikie, James 488 & 489 n9
- geitonogamy 395 & 396 n3, n4, 399 & n2, 407, 587 & 588 n3, n4, 590
- Gentiana andrewsii* (bottle or closed gentian) 393 & 394 n5, 448 & 449 n4
- Geographical Society of Lisbon (Sociedade de Geographia de Lisboa): elects CD corresponding member 397 n2, 588 & 589 n2, 607–8
- Geological observations* 2d ed. (CD): map copies for German ed. 44 & n1, 53 & 54 n1, 55 n3; published 34 n3, 553 n3; review, J.W. Judd 74 & n2; *South America and Volcanic islands* published as one volume 34 n3, 553 n3
- Geological observations* 2d ed. German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 44 n1
- Geological Society of London: T.H. Huxley, anniversary address 538 n10
- Gerard, John 423 & 424 n2
- Gerardia pedicularia* (*Aureolaria pedicularia*; fernleaf yellow false foxglove) 393 & 394 n1
- German Arctic expedition 263 n5
- German and Austrian scientists photograph album xvii, xxii, 91 & n1, 91–2 & 92 n2, 96–7

- German and Austrian scientists photograph album*, cont.
& 97 n1, n2, 614, 616; CD comments on 105 & 106 n2, 126 & n6, 182; C.F. Claus comments on 115 & n2, 561 & n2; E. Haeckel comments on 81 & n3, n4, 555 & 556 n3, n4; E. Haeckel's involvement xxii, 142 n4; photographs 615, 622; poems xxii, 91 & n5, 92 & n2, 559 & n5, 630; E. Rade sent album xxii, 81 n3, 90–91 & 91 nn 2–5, 115 & n2, 124 n1, 556 n3, 558–9 & 559 nn 2–5, 561 & n2, 614; C.G. Semper comments on xxii, 177 & 179 n1, 182 & n4; *The Times* notice 100 & n4; title page (A. Fitger) 105 & 106 n2, 618
- German collected edition of CD's works (CD) 236 n3, 243 n4, 340 n1
- German communities: in Russia 456 & n2, n4
- Germany: admirers of CD's work xxii, 122; Berlin Academy and Berlin University links 459; Darwinism in 278 & n4, 286–7 & 287 n6, n7, 577 & n4, 578 & n6, n7, *see also* German and Austrian scientists photograph album
- Gevaert, Gustave 377 & 378 n2, 399 n1, 407 n6, 585 & 586 n2, 591 n6
- giant forest owl butterfly (*Caligo eurilochus*) 32 & 33 n5
- giant land-tortoises: CD's comment on 67 & 68 n3; A. Günther 66 & n5, n6, 68 n3; Sivalik Hills 67 n8
- giant reed (*Arundo donax*) 332 n1
- giant sphinx (*Macrosilia antaeus*; *Cocytius antaeus*) 499 n9
- giant wildrye (*Elymus condensatus*; *Leymus condensatus*) 279 n2
- Gibbs, John: cabbages 100; inflorescences 97; thanks CD for advice 100 & 101 n1; thanks CD for *Orchids* 2d ed. 97 & 98 n1
- Gilbert, Joseph Ernst 125 & n3
- Gilia aggregata* (*Ipomopsis aggregata*; scarlet gilia) 58 & n3; A. Gray 79 & n1, 118 n2
- Gilia micrantha* (*Leptosiphon parviflorus*; variable linanthus): CD's observations 118 & n2
- Gilia pulchella*: CD's observations 118
- Ginkgo* 309 & 310 n6, 526 & 531 n11, 532 n27, 579 & n6, 595 & 600 n11, 601 n27
- glacial period: L. Agassiz 48 & 49 n3; T. Belt 48 n3, n4, 297–8 & 298 n3; A.C. Ramsay 298 & n3
- Gladstone, William Ewart: accepts offer of *Kosmos* issues loan 431 & n2; CD informs of colour vision articles in *Kosmos* xxi, 398 & nn 1–3; CD sends *Kosmos* issues xxi, 435 & 436 n2; colour vocabulary xxi, 286 & 287 n3, 398 n1, 431 & n4, 577 & 578 n3; visits Down xxii–xxiii, 129–30 & 130 n5, 603
- Glaisher, James Whitbread Lee 488 & 489 n6, 492 & 493 n3
- glasswort (*Salicornia*) 296 & 297 n7
- Glaucium* (horned poppy) 301 & n1
- Glaucium luteum* (*Glaucium flavum*; yellow horn-poppy) 214 & 215 n8
- glaucous plants *see* bloom on plants
- Glaux maritima* (*Lysimachia maritima*; sea milkwort) 300 & 301 n1
- Glebionis segetum see* *Chrysanthemum segetum*
- Gleditsia sinensis* (*Gleditsia sinensis*; Chinese honey locust) 359 n4
- Glossostigma elatinoides* 429 & 430 n3
- Gnetaceae 525 & 531 n9, 595 & 600 n9
- goats 247
- goatsbeard (*Tragopogon*; salsify) 214 & 215 n8
- Godinez, Enrique: CD declines reading proofs of Spanish translation of *Origin* 6th ed. 139 & n1, n3
- golden-belted bumblebee (*Bombus balteatus*) 170 & n3
- golden current (*Ribes aureum*) 498 & 499 n8
- goldenrod (*Solidago*) 393 & 394 n4
- goldfish (*Carassius auratus*) 274 & n2
- goldilocks buttercup (*Ranunculus auricomus*) 43 & 44 n6
- Gonzales, Petrus 408 n2, n3, 591 n2, n3
- Gonzales family xxiv, 408 & n2, n3, 409, 415 n1, 591 & n2, n3
- goose: 'Fertility of hybrids from the common and Chinese goose' 143 n2; inheritance of injury case 539–40 & 540 n1
- Göppert, Heinrich Robert 292 n10
- Gordon, Charles George: career 36 & 37 n3, n4
- Gordon, Richard: *Climbing plants* French ed., translated 90 & n5, 188 n4, 414 n5, 558 & n5, 567 n4, 593 n5
- gorse (*Ulex*) 428 & 429 n2
- Gossypium barbadense* 107 n6
- Gould, John 152 & n2
- graft hybrids experiments (for pangenesis research; G.J. Romanes) 26 & 27 n5, 207 & n5, 225 & 229 n6, 335 & n10, 509 & n4, 511 & 512 n5
- Graham, Christopher Columbus: sends book and describes his career xxiii, 69–70 & 70 nn 1–6, 71 nn 7–16
- Graham, Theresa 71 n13
- Graham Adams, Mary 71 n13
- Gramineae 339 & 340 n7, 584 & 585 n7
- Grant, Allen 207 & n1
- grape hyacinth (*Muscari*; feather hyacinth) 43 & 44 n9
- grape vines 182 & n3

- grass bacillus (*Bacillus subtilis*; hay bacillus) 261 & 262 n2, n3
- grasses: Russian steppe 455 & 456 n3
- Gray, Asa: E. and C.L. Burgess, letter of introduction for 232–3 & 233 nn 1–4; CD asks for any information on bloom 220–21 & 221 n5; CD comments on Americans after visit by C. Norton's family 233 n4; CD comments on flower specimens studied xviii, 118 & nn 1–4; CD dedicates *Forms of flowers* to xviii, 220 & 221 n4, 389 & 391 n1, 610; CD has written to W.H. Leggett 57 & 58 n1; CD requests *Phlox subulata* and *Gilia aggregata* specimens 57–8 & 58 n2, n3; CD suggests experiments for C.E. Bessey 220 & 221 n2; CD thanks for offer of plants 20–21 & 21 n1; CD thanks for review of *Cross and self fertilisation* 93 & 94 n2, 116 n2; CD thanks for specimens 93 & 94 n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, review 93 & 94 n2, 116 n2, 267 n3, 391 n1; F. Darwin, sends thanks to for *Dipsacus* paper 389; A. Darwin's death, CD thanks for condolences about 131 & n3; A. Darwin's death, hears of and sends condolences 116 & n4; dog (Max) 389 & 391 n4; *Forms of flowers*, cited in 58 n2, n3; *Forms of flowers*, dedicated to Gray xviii, 220 & 221 n4, 389 & 391 n1, 610; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 389 & 391 n1, 612; *Forms of flowers*, review 391 n1, 610; *Gentiana andrewsii* and humble-bees 449 n4; *Gilia aggregata* 79 & n1; J.D. Hooker, *Nature* biographical sketch 438 & n4; and Hooker tour America 233 & n5, 389 & 391 n1, 411 & 412 n7, 419 & 420 n3, 425 & 426 n3; W.H. Leggett sends *Pontederia cordata* observations to CD as requested by Gray 37 & 38 n1; *Lithospermum longiflorum* 149 & n2, 202 & 206 n1; *Lithospermum longiflorum*, sends C.E. Bessey's observations 202 & 206 n1; *Orchids*, review 93 & 94 n7; *Orchids* 2d ed., book received 115 & 116 n1; *Orchids* 2d ed., CD sends title page 131 & n2; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611; *Orchids* 2d ed., proofs for review 79 & n3, 93 & 94 n6, 610; *Orchids* 2d ed., review 391 n1; *Phlox* species 58 n2; *Phlox subulata* 58 n2, 79 n2; photograph 390; *Pontederia* 38 n2, 57; responds to CD's specimen requests 79 & n1, n2; *Rhamnus lanceolatus* 82 & 83 n1; self-fertilisation 266–7 & 267 n3; working on *Synoptical flora of North America* 116 & n2
- Gray, Jane Loring: and C.L. Burgess 233 & n3; dog (Max) 391 n4; hears of A. Darwin's death 116 & n4, 131 n3; photograph 390
- Gray, John Edward 125 & 126 n4
- great bustard (*Otis tarda*) 248 n4
- great mullein (*Verbascum thapsus*; common mullein) 282 n1
- greater celandine (*Chelidonium majus*) 214 & 215 n8
- Greaves, Elizabeth Anne: offers CD her portrait of Erasmus Darwin 523 & nn 1–4; writes to F. Darwin to thank CD for payment offer for portrait 546 & n1, n2
- Greg, William Rathbone: CD quoted from in *Descent* xxiii, 237, 238 & n1
- Gregorios xxiii, 218 & n1, n2
- Grenier, Louis: *Insectivorous plants* summarised 71 & 72 nn 4–6, 554 & 555 nn 4–6
- Grey, George: cited in *Descent* 298; publications 298 & 299 n2, n3
- grey heron (*Ardea cinerea*) 156 & n8
- Griffiths, Richard William: comments on *Descent* 2d ed., excess of food as a cause of sterility 507–8 & 508 n1
- Grosvenor, Robert, first baron Ebury 295 & n4
- group selection: natural selection, operation on individuals or group xxiv, 229 n8, 235 & n6; G.J. Romanes 242 & 243 n4; A.R. Wallace 242 & 243 n4
- Grugeon, Alfred: holly observations 35 & 36 n3; observations on reading *Cross and self fertilisation* 106 & 107 n3, n4
- guinea pigs (*Cavia porcellus*) 229 n4; and nettles 225; young xxi, 275
- Günther, Albert: CD answers spider specimens query 112 & 113 n1; CD reports his catalogue of specimens not returned from Cambridge 107 & n2; CD sends manuscript to accompany pigeon skins 185 & n1; CD sends pigeon skins from Yarkand 185 & n2; CD signs certificate for fellowship of Linnean Society 67 & n2; gigantic land-tortoises 66 & n5, n6, 68 n3; spiders collection 67 n3, 107 & n2, 112 & 113 n1
- Günther, Ernst 281 & 282 n4
- Gypsophila* 284 & n4
- Gyraulus crescens* see *Planorbis crescens*
- Gyraulus denudatus* see *Planorbis multiformis denudatus*
- Gyraulus kleini* see *Planorbis laevis* Klein; *P. multiformis aequiumbilicatus*; 'Steinheimensis/ aequiumbilicatus'
- Gyraulus oxystoma* see *Planorbis oxystoma*
- Gyraulus revertens* see *Planorbis multiformis revertens*
- Gyraulus rhytidophorus* see *Planorbis tenuis*
- Gyraulus sulcatus* see *Planorbis discoideus*
- Gyraulus supremus* see *Planorbis supremus*
- Haast, Julius von: CD thanks for G. Ticknor extract 84 & n2; sent G. Ticknor extract to CD 84 n2

- Hacon, William Mackmurdo 433 & 434 n1
- Hadley, Elizabeth Susanna 523 & n3
- Hadley, Henry (1812–74) 523 & n3
- Hadley, Susanna 523 & n2, n3
- Haeckel, Ernst: *Biologische Studien: Studien zur Gastrea-Theorie*, final part sent to CD 81 & 82 n5, 556 & n5; career 81 & 82 n6, 556 & n6; CD thanks for book 91 & n2; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n12; German and Austrian scientists photograph album xxii, 81 & n3, n4, 142 n4, 555 & 556 n3, n4, 614, 615; German and Austrian scientists photograph album, CD thanks for 91 & n1; health 25, 552; *Kosmos*, supporter of 25 n5, 102 & 103 n5, 552 n5, 560 & 561 n5; *Kosmos*, title 121 & 123 n1; ‘missing link’ 195 n1; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611 & n8; perigenesis hypothesis 497 n15; photograph 615; sends birthday greetings xxii, 81 & n2, 555–6 & 556 n2; visited Down 81 & 82 n7, 556 & n7
- Haematoxylon (Haematoxylum)* 301 & n1, 302 & n3
- Haematoxylon campechianum (Haematoxylum campechianum)*; logwood) 288 & n6, 289 & 290 n5, 301 n1; CD received 292 & n6; CD’s observations 296 & 297 n3, 336 n2; R.I. Lynch’s observations 335 & 336 n2; *Movement in plants* 288 & n6, 302 n3
- Hainan inhabitants: os coccyx 121 & n3
- hairiness of plants 345–6 & 346 n3, n5, n6
- hairstreak butterflies (*Thecla*) 422 & 423 n12
- hairy family (Gonzales family) xxiv, 408 & n2, n3, 409, 591 & n2, n3
- hairy lousewort (*Pedicularis hirsuta*) 170 & n3
- Haliotis* 178 & 180 n8, 566 & 567 n5
- Hall’s sulphur butterfly (*Eurema leuce*) 421 & 423 n8, 498 & 499 n4
- Hamy, Ernst-Théodore 190 & n14, 569 & n8
- handwriting: inheritance of 84 & n3
- hardy swamplily (*Crinum capense*; *C. bulbispermum*) 279 n2
- Harris, Edward: trained cockatoo 150, 151, 152 & nn 1–4
- Harrison, Frederic: writes to G.H. Darwin about memorial to J. Michelet 236 & nn 1–4, 240 & n2, 256 & 257 nn 2–4
- Harting, Pieter: CD thanks for article 131 & 132 n1; evolution 76 & 78 n8, n10, n16, 77; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n8; *Nature* communication about Dutch photograph album 103 & n2, 142 n4
- Hartmann, Eduard von 87 & 88 n1
- Hartogh Heijs van Zouteveen, Hermanus: *Descent* Dutch ed. translated 77 & 79 n23, 614; Dutch photograph album 77, 614; *Expression* Dutch ed. translated 77 & 79 n23, 614
- Hawkshaw, John and Ann: Darwins visited (1876) 17 & n3
- hay bacillus (*Bacillus subtilis*; grass bacillus) 261 & 262 n2, n3
- Hayden, Ferdinand Vandever 245 & n8, 390
- head shaking: J.V. Carus’s observations 54 & 55 n10
- HEALTH (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, HEALTH
- Heckel, Édouard: CD comments on *Cross and self fertilisation* translation 483 & n1; CD hopes he will translate *Forms of flowers* 483 & n2; CD sends correction 114 & 115 n1, n2; *Cross and self fertilisation* French ed. translated 89–90 & 90 n3, 99 n2, 114 & 115 n1, n3, 188 & n5, 414 n2, 483 n1, 558 & n3, 559 & 560 n2, 567 & n5, 592 n2; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612; *Forms of flowers* French ed., translated 415 n7, 483 n2, 593 n7, 613 n34
- Hedera* (ivy) 526 & 531 n13, 596 & 600 n13
- Hedera helix* (common or English ivy) 531 n14, 600 n14
- Hedychium* 358 & 359 n11, 499 n10
- Hedysarum gyrans see Desmodium gyrans*
- Heer, Oswald: CD thanks for book 111 & n1; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 308 & 309 n2, 578 & 579 n2, 612; insects 524 & 531 n5, 594 & 600 n5; Royal Society, medal 457 & n6, 458 & n4; *Torellia* 309 & 310 n5, 579 & n5
- Heldreich, Theodor von: CD thanks for book and will send *Forms of flowers* 327 & n1, n2; sends book 319 & n2, 320 n3, n4, 582–3 & 583 nn 2–4
- Helianthemum* 280 & 281 n6
- Helichrysum dasyanthum see Helichrysum maritimum*
- Helichrysum maritimum (H. dasyanthum)* 301 & n1
- Heliconius apseudes (H. sara*; Sara longwing) 421 & 423 n8, 498 & 499 n4
- heliotropism: CD and F. Darwin worked on 426 n9; CD experiments with stopping light reaching plant leaves 443 n4, 500 n2; CD worked on 413 n3, 502 n5, 602 & 603 n3; *Movement in plants* 603 n3; terminology 481 n1
- heliotypes: *Expression* illustrations 14 n3, 401 & n1, 403 & n1
- Hellins, John: larvae of British moths and butterflies 28 & n3, 32 & 33 n8; Lepidoptera observations 28 n2
- Henry, Joseph: heard A. Hyatt’s paper read at National Academy 9 & 15 n16
- Hensen, Victor: paper on earthworms 165 & n1
- Henslow, George: *Cross and self fertilisation*, review 46 & n2, 96 & n2

- Henslow, John Stevens: illustrated lectures 275 & n3
- Heraclea* 526 & 531 n17, 596 & 601 n17
- Herbert, Henry Howard Molyneux: voting rights in proposed confederation in South Africa 294–5 & 295 nn 1–4
- heredity: F. Galton's lecture to Royal Institution 27 n2, 31 & n3; G.J. Romanes discusses perigenesis and pangenesis 26 & n2, n3, 27 n5; H. Spencer's theory of 26 n3, *see also* pangenesis hypothesis
- Hering, Ewald 497 n15
- hermaphroditism: change from monoecism towards 537 & 537–8 n9; L. Tait 42 & n2
- Herschel, John Frederick William: *Preliminary discourse on the study of natural philosophy*, influence on CD 249 & n3
- Hesperidae (Hesperiidae) 498 & 499 n7
- Hesperocharis anguitia* (Neemia butterfly) 498 & 499 n4
- Heteranthera dubia* *see* *Schollera graminea* Willd.
- Heterosmilax* 313, 580
- heterostyled plants: CD's pleasure in work on xvii; W.E. Darwin's observations xvii; *Forms of flowers* 118 & n4, 146 & n2, 421, 593, 610; heterostyled, terminology xvii
- hibernating insects 52 & n2
- Hieracium* (hawkweeds): variation in 15 n26, 86 & 87 n3, n5
- Hildebrand, Friedrich: career 50 n2, 61 n4; CD renewed contact with xviii; cited in *Forms of flowers* 132 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 49 & 50 n3; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n4; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 49 & 50 n1, 611 & n3; *Oxalis* 132 & n1, n2, 137 & n3; *Petunia nyctaginiflora* 50 & n6; sends paper on *Trientalis europaea* 50 & n7
- Hilgendorf, Franz: Steinheim fossil shells phylogeny 7 & 14 n9, 8 & 14 n13, 14–15 n14, 10 & 15 n24, n25, 86 & 87 n2
- Hivae gaudichaudiana* *see* *Bunchosia gaudichaudiana*
- Hitchenia glauca* 216 & 217 n3
- hive-bees (honey-bees) 51–2 & 52 n2; and flowers 252 & n2, 336 & n2; shiver to keep warm 29 n3
- Hoare, Charles: poem 483–4 & 484 n1; visits Down (1878) 484 n1
- Hochstetter, Ferdinand von: CD thanks Anthropological Society for birthday congratulations 88
- Hodge, George: Pycnogonida 250 & n4
- Hodgskin, George: foreign bird's nest offered to CD 17 & n1; sends bird's nest 23–4 & 24 nn 1–4, 41 n2
- Hoek, Paulus Peronius Cato: Cirripedia specimens from *Challenger* 183 n2, 262 n2; F. Darwin on CD's behalf that C.W. Thompson written to about Hoek's request 248 & n2, 250 n6; Pycnogonida specimens from *Challenger* 248 & n2, 250 & 250 nn 1–6, 262 & n1, n2; writes to Thomson requesting Pycnogonida duplicate specimens 250 & 250 nn 1–6, 262 & n1
- Hoeven, Jan van der 76 & 78 n12, 77 & 78 n19, 79 n20; translated W. Hopkins's review of *Origin* 79 n20
- Hoffman, Hermann: *Agaricus* 543 & 544 n8; *Agaricus muscarius* 326 & n2, 329 & 331 n3, 331, 342 & 343 n13; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n28; *Papaver hybridum* 272 & n1
- Hoffmann, Christiaan Karel 77 & 79 n22
- Hogarth, William 212 & 213 n2
- Hogg, Robert 424 n2
- Holden, Edward Singleton 320 & n2, n3
- holly: and bees 20 & n6, 36 & n2, 52; common holly 36 n3, 156 & n4; D.T. Fish sends specimens 80 & 81 n1, 224 & n1; A. Grugeon's observations 35 & 36 n3; hardness of 19 & 20 n3, 30 n2; varieties 56–7 & 57 n1, n4
- holly-berries (CD's *Gardeners' Chronicle* letters on scarcity of) 19–20 & 20 nn 2–4, 29 & 30 n1, n2, 35 & 36 n1, 36 n2, 39 & n1, 40 & n2, 52 n1, n2; CD admits error in follow-up letter to *Gardener's Chronicle* 45 & n2, 81 n1; CD admits G.M. Tracy's observations throw doubts on CD's conclusions 30 & 31 n2; W.E. Darwin 36 & n2; D.T. Fish responds 45 & n2, 224 n1; F.W. Pim responds 39 & n1; A. Rawson responds 51–2; A. Stoneham responds 28–9 & 29 n2, n3; G.M. Tracy responds 29–30 & 30 n1, n2, 45 n2
- holly-berries (scarcity of): W.E. Burcham 40; D.T. Fish 80 & 81 n1, 224 & n1; G. Paul 57 & n4; F.W. Pim 39 & n1; G.M. Tracy 29–30 & 30 n1, n2, 45 n2
- Holmes, Edward Morrell: sends seeds of plants with curious flower structure 432
- honey-bees *see* hive-bees
- Hooker, Frances Harriet 116 n5, 213 & n6
- Hooker, Harriet Anne *see* Thiselton-Dyer, Harriet Anne
- Hooker, Hyacinth: American trip 208 & 209 n4; CD hopes they will visit Down 481 & n4; CD reports on Cambridge honorary degree xxvii–xxviii, 479; invited to Down 454 & n7; marriage 116 n5, 213 & n6; Pedro II to come to her 'At Home' 239 & 240 n4
- Hooker, Joseph Dalton: America, return from 426 & 427 n3; American trip 209 n3, 233 & n5,

Hooker, Joseph Dalton, cont.

242 n5, 245 & n8, 358 & 359 n10, 419 & 420 n3, 425 & 426 nn 2–4, 427 n3, 454 n8, 466 & n8, 537 & 538 n12; apes bathing 465–6 & 466 n5; bananas 481 n2; T. Belt advised on Royal Society grants 52 & 53 n2; Belt seeks advice on Royal Society grants 47 & 48 n2; bloom, CD asks for help about 208; bloom, CD thanks for seeds and list of plants with 216 & nn 1–3; bloom, glad CD taking up bloom again and can supply requests 213 & n7; bloom, suggestions of plants with 214–15 & 215–16 n8, 220, 376 n3, 385 n3; *Botany* 3rd ed. 51 & n5; career 245 & n4; CD apologises for troubling D. Oliver with *Oxalis* request 137 & n2; CD appreciates Kew 458; CD asks about care of *Neptunia oleracea* 497 & n3; CD comments on L. Darwin 426 & n7; CD comments on W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 426 & n8, n9; CD congratulates on Star of India 241 & 242 n6; CD on F. Darwin's work xx, 59 & 60 n6, n7, 67 & 68 n1; CD on W.E. Darwin's engagement 425 & 426 n5; CD doubts he will be at Royal Society meeting 168 & n4; CD on draft of Hooker's Royal Society presidential address 501 & nn 1–4; CD glad to hear of F. Darwin's *Dipsacus* paper reading 113 & n2, n3; CD on his own work 59 & 60 n5; CD honoured by Pedro II's wish to meet him 241 & n3; CD on Hooker's American trip 425 & 426 n2, n3, 425 & 426 nn 2–4; CD hopes to see him (April London trip) 168; CD hopes to see them both at Down 454 & n7, n8; CD on R.B. Litchfield's illness 425 & 426 n6; CD on movement of plants 438 & n3; CD reports family news 454 & n5, n6; CD requests seeds and plants xvii, xix, 208, 209 & n2, n5, 438 & n2, n3, 454 & nn 2–4, 497; CD sends item for C. de Candolle 168 & n2; CD thanks for seeds 457; CD on tortoises and islands 67 & 68 nn 2–5; communicated CD's and A.R. Wallace's joint paper to Linnean Society (with C. Lyell) 76 & 78 n14; A. Darwin's death, heard news of 116 n5; F. Darwin, CD asks if F. Darwin may come to Kew to look for dimorphic plants 59; F. Darwin, reads *Dipsacus* paper at Royal Society xx, 111 & 112 n2; F. Darwin, welcome to Kew 65 & 66 n2, 133 & n2, 137 n2; W.E. Darwin's engagement 419 & 420 n1; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 613 & n32; *Forsythia* 137 & n4; gardeners, Hooker's view of xix, 457 & n3; glad to hear CD's family news 456 & 457 n1; *Gossypium barbadense* 107 n6; and A. Gray tour America 233 & n5, 389 & 391 n1, 411 &

412 n7, 419 & 420 n2, 425 & 426 n3; Gray's *Nature* biographical sketch of Hooker 438 & n4; heterostyled plant specimens sent 21 n2; Harriet Hooker's marriage to W.T. Thiselton-Dyer discussed 212–13 & 213 nn 1–6; *Hoya* seeds not germinated 51 & n2; R.B. Litchfield's illness 419 & 420 n4; married H. Jardine 116 n5; O.C. Marsh cited 466 n6; on O.C. Marsh's American vertebrates address 466 & n6; F.A.W. Miquel, visit to 78 n17; H.N. Moseley's photographs 111 & 112 n7, 113 & 114 n7; D. Oliver glad to assist F. Darwin at Kew 133 & n1, 137 n2; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 50 & 51 n1, 611 & n9; Pedro II (emperor of Brazil) asks Hooker to arrange meeting with CD 239 & 240 nn 2–5 xxiii, 242 & n1, 244 & 245 n1, 250–51 & 251 n1; Permian leaf tracing 530 & 532 n29, 537 & 538 n11, 600 & 601 n29; photograph 390; Rocky mountains botany, in *Nature* 438 n4; Royal Botanic Gardens, director 213 n1, 466 n2; Royal Botanic Gardens, expenses estimate 465 & 466 n2; Royal Society, funding 49 n2; Royal Society, hosted reception 239 & 240 n1; Royal Society, papers sent to by young authors 65–6; Royal Society, president 53 n2, 60 n3, 245 & n6, 457 n6, 458 n4; Royal Society, presidential address (1876) 49 n2, 59 & 60 n2; Royal Society, presidential address (1877) 465 & 466 n2, n6, 501 & nn 1–3; S.J.A. Satter's work on seeds 51 & n4; T. Sedgwick, met in America 458 & n3; sends greetings via A. Gray 389 & 391 n1; sends seeds 456 & 457 n2; sons 213 n5; Star of India honour 244–5 & 245 nn 2–7; stinging nettle 225 & 229 n5; *The student's flora of the British Isles* 2d ed. 51 & n5; supplies requested seeds 214–15 & 215 n1, 288 n3, 465 & 466 n3, n4; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer, CD writes that Hooker said to ask Thiselton-Dyer for anything 296 & 297 n5; Thiselton-Dyer, Hooker comments on to CD 345, 351 n2, 420 & n5; Thiselton-Dyer oversees Royal Botanic Gardens in Hooker's absence 404 n3, 420 & n5; Thiselton-Dyer to review *Cross and self fertilisation* 65 & 66 n1; C.W. Thomson, memorial supporting 219 n1; vitality of seeds 51 & n3, n4, 59; *Welwitschia* 454 n4, 456–7 & 457 n4; workload 216, 241, 465 & n2, 481

Hoole, Alice Mary 424 n4

Hoole, Stanley 402 & 403 n5, 423 & 424 n6

Hopkins, William: *Origin*, review 77 & 79 n20

horned orchid (*Orthocerus strictum*) 367 n1

horned poppy (*Glaucium*) 301 & n1

Horsburgh, James: Aldabra (island) 68 n4

- Hottonia*: *Forms of flowers* 61 n2; H. Müller's experiments 60–61 & 61 n2
- Hottonia palustris* (water violet; featherfoil): *Forms of flowers* 128 n1; H. Müller's experiments 61 n2
- Houston, John 463 & 465 n4, 464, 513 n4
- Howie, Thomas: career 166 & n1, n3; picture of (with wife and child) 167; reports on Australian ferns shrubs with worm-like roots 166 & n1
- Hoya* (waxplant): J.D. Hooker reports seeds not germinated 51 & n2
- Hughes, Thomas McKenny 211 & 212 n1, 444 & 445 n3
- Hull, George 442 n2, n6
- human evolution: CD regarded as leading theorist of xxiv; CD's correspondence became repository for facts and claims about human ancestry xxiv, *see also* 'missing link'
- human fossil remains 188 & 190 n4, 189 & 190 n8, 568 & 569 n2
- humble-bees (bumble-bees) 51–2 & 52 n2; and flowers 252 & n2; and *Gentiana andrewsii* 448 & 449 n4
- Humboldt, Alexander von: mineral collection 69 & 70 n6; *Personal narrative*, influence on CD 249 n3
- Humphreys, Alfred Edward 479 & 481 n3
- Huntsman, Henry: CD orders pair of webbing braces 221 & 222 n1, n3; supplied CD's clothing 222 n3
- Huxley, Henrietta Anne 485 & 486 n2, 603 & n8
- Huxley, Thomas Henry: Académie des sciences, proposed for 165 & n2; CD thanks for comments in Philosophical Society speech 482 & n1, n2; F. Darwin's *Dipsacus* paper reading 111; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 613 & n33; J.D. Hooker's Star of India honour 244 & 245 n3, 245; Lemuria sunken continent 66 & 67 n8; natural selection, critique of as mechanism for creating new species 18 n2; *Origin*, review 242 & 243 n3; persistent types 537 & 538 n10; Philosophical Society speech xxviii, 482 & n1, n2, 485 & 485–6 n1, 486 n3, 511 & 512 n2; séance 207–8 n5; sterility of hybrids, as test of physiological species 18 n2; C.W. Thomson, memorial supporting 219 n1; visited Down 603 & n6, n8
- Huxley, Thomas Scott 129 & 130 n4
- Hyalonema* 323 & 324 n8, 342 & 343 n10
- Hyatt, Alpheus: acceleration and retardation of development 8 & 14 n12, 10, 14 n14, 171 & n4, 197, 198 & 198 n2; ammonites 8 & 14–15 n14, 15 n15, 10 & 15 n22; CD comments on Steinheim fossil shells 86 & 87 n2, 120 & n2; *The genesis of the Tertiary species of Planorbis at Steinheim* 11, 12, 13, 14 n3, n4, n6, n11, 15 n24; on impact of CD's work 6; and E.S. Morse 197–8 & 198 n3; Steinheim fossil shells 6–10, 11, 12, 13, 87 n2, n7
- hybrid sterility: T.H. Huxley's natural selection critique as an impetus for CD 18 n2
- hybridism 18 & n2
- hygroscopic grass seeds 144 & 145 n4, 187 & n5
- Hylobates* 366 & n3
- Hymenaea* 526 & 531 n18, 596 & 601 n18
- Hymenocallis littoralis* *see* *Pancratium littorale*
- Hymenoptera 525 & 531 n7, 594 & 600 n7
- Iberis* (candytuft) 43 & 44 n7, 109 & n2
- Iberis umbellata* (candytuft) 96 & n4
- Ilex aquifolium* (common holly) 36 n3, 156 & n4
- Ilex aquifolium* 'nobilis' 57 n2
- Ilex aquifolium* 'ovata' 57 n2
- 'Illegitimate offspring of dimorphic and trimorphic plants' (CD): reworked in *Forms of flowers* 55 n5, 60 n5, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610
- illegitimate unions (plants of same form): fertility of 60–61 & 61 n2, n6
- imitation: J.V. Carus's observations 54
- Impatiens fulva* (*Impatiens capensis*; jewel-weed or spotted touch-me-not) 393 & 394 n2
- inbreeding: cattle 134, 135 n2; CD's comments for *Agricultural Gazette* 139–40 & 141 n1
- inconspicuous flowers: CD hopes L.A. Errera will work on 399 & 400 n5; Errera plans to work on 407 & n3, 590 & 591 n3
- Indian hemp 447 & n2
- Indian Ocean: Lemuria sunken continent 66 & 67 n8
- infanticide 298, 299, 311
- inflorescences 97, 530, 599
- inheritance: CD will not work on again 84, 84 & n3; characteristics appearance in offspring 417 & nn 1–3; characteristics inherited by one sex 367 n1; of injuries 540 n1; G. Jäger 509 & n6
- 'Inheritance' (CD) 143 n2
- inherited habits: J.B. Lamarck xxv, 493 & 496 n2
- Innes, John Brodie: career 402 n3; CD comments on Down Friendly Society xxvi, 107–8 & 108 n2, n3; CD on Loch Carron tree 402 & n1, n2; Down Coal and Clothing Club 424 n4; Down Friendly Society trustee 310 n2; Loch Carron tree 402 n1, 423 & 424 n2, n3
- Innes, John William Brodie 108 n2
- Insectivorous plants* (CD): carbonate of ammonia 375 n6; cites W. Kirby and W. Spence 374 n2;

Insectivorous plants (*CD*), *cont.*

critics of CD's theory xx, 292 & n10, 374 n1;
 F. Darwin experiments on *Drosera* to prove
 CD's theory about carnivorous diet 297 n8;
 F. Darwin lists critics 292 n10, 374 n1; *Dionaea
 muscipula* 329 n3; *Drosera*, aggregation 375 n6;
Drosera, main subject of experimental work 164
 n2, 244 n1; *Drosera*, nutrition 374 n1, n3; *Dros-
 era rotundifolia* 332 n4; *Drosera spatulata* 428 n1;
 finance 505 & 506 n3; L. Grenier summarised
 71 & 72 nn 4–6, 554 & 555 nn 4–6; A. Laugel's
 review 229 & 230 n3, 569 & 570 n3; nutrition
 374 n3; phosphoric acid experiments 244 n2;
 H. Piggot comments on 373–4 & 374 nn 1–4;
Saxifraga tridactylites 164 & n3; suspended work
 on bloom to finish 193 n2

Insectivorous plants French ed. (CD): E. Barbier
 translated 90 n4, 188 n2, 229 & 230 n2, 414 n3,
 558 n4, 567 n2, 569 & 570 n2, 592 n3; cheque
 for author's rights 188 & n4, 414 & n3, 567 &
 n4, 592 & n3

Insectivorous plants US ed. (CD) 138 & 139 n2; sales
 138 & 139 n2, 317

insects: Arctic Expedition collection 170 & nn 2–4;
 and flowers 336 & n1, n2, 337 n3, 393–4 & 394
 nn 1–5, 486–7 & 487 n2, n3, 530, 536 & 537 n5,
 599; hibernating 52 & n2; naphthalene, insects
 giving off smell of 514, 516 & n1; opium pop-
 pies 161; pests 316 & n4; and plant fertilisation
 xviii, 267 n2, 524 & 531 n5, 525–6, 527, 594 &
 600 n5, 595, 597; and plants 524–5, 527, 529,
 594–5, 596, 599; sucking insects 525, 594
 instinct: B. von Carneri sends reference on 307;
Origin (1876) 493 & 496 n6; sexual instincts 237
 n2

intemperance xxv, 371–2 & 372 nn 2–4, *see also*
 temperance movement

intercrossing: CD responds to G.J. Romanes's
 notes 234–5 & 235 nn 2–6; G.J. Romanes's
 notes xxiv, 225, 226–9 & 229 n2, 242–3 & 243
 nn 2–4

intoxication in animals 367–8 & 368 n1, n2, 369 &
 n3; elephants (story of) xxv, 367 & 368 n2, 369
 & n3, 445–6 & 446 nn 2–5, 447

intoxication in humans 447 & n3, *see also* intem-
 perance

invertebrates: eyes (and vertebrate eyes) 178 & 179
 n5, 565 & 566 n2

Ipomoea *see* *Calonyction*

Ipomoea purpurea (morning-glory) 96 & n4

Ipomopsis aggregata *see* *Gilia aggregata*

iris 300 n1, 304 & 305 n2, 305

Iris pseudoacorus (yellow flag) 279 n2

Irishman quotation (W.R. Greg) in *Descent* xxiii,
 237–8 & 238 n1

Isatis (woad) 214 & 215 n8

islands: and tortoises 66 & n7, 67 & 68 n3

Italian melilot (*Melilotus italica*; *M. italicus*) 209 & n6

Iturbide, Agustín de 70 & 71 n11

ivy (*Hedera*) 526 & 531 n13, 596 & 600 n13

ivy, common (*Hedera helix*; English ivy) 531 n14,
 600 n14

Jackson, Henry: writes to F. Darwin on plant
 movement terminology 481 & n1, 482 n2

Miss Jacobson: CD accedes to request 108 & n1

Jäger, Gustav: colour perception 286 & 287 n4, 577
 & 578 n4; *Die Darwin'sche Theorie und ihre Stellung
 zu Moral und Religion* 159 & n2, 564 & n2; on
 inheritance 509 & n6; *Kosmos* editor 102, 123
 n1, 560

James, Constantin: CD thanks for book 273 & n2,
 576 & 577 n2

Japanese laurel (*Aucuba japonica*) 29 & n2

Jardine, Hyacinth *see* Hooker, Hyacinth

jellyfish, common (*Aurelia aurita*; moon jelly) 332 &
 n4, 334 & 335 n7, 337 & 338 n2, n3, 338, 514 n3

Jenkin, Henry Charles Fleeming: *Origin*, review
 xxiv, 229 n8

Jet (W.E. Darwin's dog) 283 & n1

Jevons, William Stanley 488 & 489 n6

Johnson, Charles Alfred William Murray 538 &
 539 n6

Johnson, Charles Richardson 538 & 539 n4

Johnson, George William 424 n2

Jordan, Alexis 162 & n9

Jordan hemp (*Apocynum androsaemifolium*; fly-trap
 dogbane; bitter-root) 38 n1, 336 & 337 n3

Journal of researches (CD): began work on 105 &
 106 n3; *Tinocorus rumicivorus* 102 & n2, 560 &
 561 n2; O. Zacharias researching for transmuta-
 tion theory formation 102 & 103 n3, 560 &
 561 n3

Joyce, James Gerald: Silchester, Roman town
 excavation 479 n1; Silchester visit by F. Darwin
 and H. Darwin xxviii, 467–71 & 479 nn 1–8,
 472–7

Judas tree (*Cercis siliquastrum*) 526 & 531 n18, 596
 & 601 n18

Judd, John Wesley: CD thanks for *Geological observa-
 tions* 2d ed. review 74 & n2; on CD's approach
 to reasoning 74 n2; Contributions to the study
 of volcanoes 501 n4; regrets missing CD when
 he called 176 & n1; thanks CD for support for
 Royal Society fellowship 176 & n2

Judson's dyes 500 & n2

- Julia longwing (*Colaenis julia*; *Dryas iulia*) 421 & 423 n8, 498 & 499 n4
- Juno longwing (*Dione juno*; Juno silverspot) 498 & 499 n4
- Juno silverspot (*Dione juno*; Juno longwing) 498 & 499 n4
- Kalili inhabitants, Papua New Guinea xxiv, 17 n2
- Kashmir gray langur (*Semnopithecus ajax*; Chamba sacred langur) 466 n5
- Kennedy, Benjamin Hall 495 & 497 n17
- Kerner von Marilaun, Anton: crossing terminology 395 & 396 n4, 587 & 588 n4; *Forms of flowers*, cited in 346 n2, 422 n3; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n20; 'Die Schutzmittel der Blüten gegen unberufene Gäste' 345 & 346 n2, n3, n6, 346 & n5, 421 & 422 n3 *See* Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew
- Key, Axel: CD thanks for book 534 & n1, n2
- King, George: CD thanks for Melastomaceae seeds and pigeon skins 185 & 186 n1; *Lagerstroemia* 160; superintendent Royal Botanic Gardens, Calcutta 104 & 105 n6, 162 n2
- Kippist, Richard: CD requests papers from Linnean Society library 89 & n1, n2; CD's request to Linnean Society about illustrations for *Forms of flowers* 133 & n1; Linnean Society, librarian 89 n1, 133 n1
- Kirby, William: and W. Spence 374 n2
- Kleinia ficoides* *see* *Senecio ficoides*
- knife-leaf wattle (*Acacia cultriformis*) 385 & n3
- Knight, Joseph 373 & 374 n2
- Kniphofia* *see* *Tritoma*
- Knowlton, Charles 223 n2
- Koch, Eduard: botanical volume of CD's collected works in German 236 & n3, 243 n4, 340 n1; J.V. Carus forwards Smith, Elder & Co's letter to 53 & 54 n1, 55 & n3; E. Schweizerbart'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung, head of 54 n1, 236 n3, 340 n1
- Koch, Robert 262 n2; *Bacillus anthracis* 543 & 544 n3, n4; bacteria photograms 543 & 544 n1
- Koninklijke Hollandsche Maatschappij der Wetenschappen (Royal Holland Society of Sciences and Humanities): nominates CD foreign member 198 & 199 n1
- Kořenský, Josef 152
- Kösmos*: 'Aus einem Briefe von Mr. Charles Darwin an die Redaktion' 144 n4; 'Biographical sketch of an infant', children's colour perception notes added to translation xxi, 286 & 287 n2, 398 n3, 431 n3, 435 & 436 n2, 577 & 578 n2; 'Biographical sketch of an infant', translation published xxi, 143 n2, 278 n3, 281, 287 n2, 398 n3, 431 n3, 577 n3, 578 n2; CD interested in several articles but finds reading German difficult 281 & 282 n3; CD suggests Krause urges *Kösmos* readers to investigate causes of variability 143 & 144 n4; CD's copies of 261 n1, 282 n3, 398 n2; CD's and E. Haeckel's names appear in full title of xxi, 121 & 123 n1; CD's translated *Nature* papers published in 143 n2; F. Darwin 143 & 144 n3; editors, E. Krause, O. Caspari and G. Jäger 102, 123 n1, 560; first issue and name 102 & 103 n5, 560 & 561 n5; founding of 25 & n5, 121–2 & 123 n1, 552 & n5; E. Haeckel 25 n5, 102 & 103 n5, 121 & 123 n1, 552 n5, 560 & 561 n5; F. Müller, Brazilian butterflies (three-part article) 153 & n5, 384 n2, 420 & n1, 466 & 467 n3, 487 & n8; H. Müller's publications 153 & 154 n6; progress of 277–8, 286, 577, 578; publication delayed 25 n5, 552 n5; publisher, E. Günther 281 & 282 n4; O. Zacharias 25 & n5, 102 & 103 n5, 552 & n5, 560 & 561 n5
- Kovalevsky, Alexander Onufrievich: Royal Society foreign member 63 & 64 n1, n3, n4
- Krause, Ernst (Carus Sterne): career 122 & 123 n3, n4; CD agrees to translation request 281 & n2; CD comments on nature of his publications 143; CD discusses colour sense xxi, 260 & 261 n1, n2, 281 & 282 n4; CD suggests Krause urges *Kösmos* readers to investigate causes of variability 143 & 144 n4; CD thanks for book and article 143 & 144 n5; colour sense xxi, 261 n1, 286 & 287 nn 3–5, 398 n2, 577–8 & 578 nn 3–5; Darwinism in Germany 286–7 & 287 n6, n7, 578 & n6, n7; *Kösmos*, editor 102, 123 n1, 560; *Kösmos*, founding 121–2 & 123 n1; *Kösmos*, progress of 277–8 & 278 n4, 286, 577 & n4, 578; published as C. Sterne 103 n6, 123 n4, 561 n6; request to publish German translation of 'Biographical sketch of an infant' 277 & 278 n3, 577 & n3; review of H. Magnus's *Die geschichtliche Entwicklung des Farbensinnes* 261 n1, 282 n4, 398 n2; thanks CD for permission to publish translated 'Biographical sketch of an infant' 286 & 287 n2, 577 & 578 n2; welcomes written contributions from CD for *Kösmos* 122
- Kubanka (wheat variety) 449–50 & 450 n2, n3, 455, 458, 459
- Kuhn, Max: cited in *Cross and self fertilisation* 141 & n2; cleistogamy 141 & n2; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 611 & 613 n2
- labial furrow 547 & n4

- Lacaze-Duthiers: Félix Joseph Henri de, reports CD proposed again for Académie des sciences 165 & n2
- Lachnanthes caroliniana* (Carolina redroot; paint root) 21 n3
- Lactuca* (lettuce) 338 & 340 n3, 583 & 585 n3
- Lactuca virosa* (bitter lettuce) 214 & 215 n8
- Laffan, Mary (May), *The Hon. Miss Ferrard* 358 n3
- Lafloensia vandelliana* 161 & 162 n6
- Lagerstroemia* (crape myrtle): J. Scott 104 & 105 n5, 160–61 & 162 n3
- Lagerstroemia elegans* 161 & 162 n3
- Lagerstroemia elegans* Wall. 161 & 162 n4
- Lagerstroemia indica* (crape myrtle) 161 & 162 n3
- Lamarck, Jean Baptiste: S. Butler discusses 493 & 496 n2, 494; CD mentions in *Origin* from 3d ed. onwards 496 n7; CD sends Lamarck extract to G.J. Romanes 222 & n1, n2; inherited habits xxv, 493 & 496 n2; transformism 75 & 78 n4
- Lambourne, Robert Henry 390
- lanceleaf buckthorn *see Rhampus lanceolatus*
- Langton, Charles 538 & 539 n2
- language: development of 540 & 541 nn 1–3, *see also* children's language
- Lankester, Edwin Ray: F. Darwin's teasel paper 210 & n4; on E. Haeckel's theory of perigenesis 497 n15; wishes to reprint F. Darwin's food bodies paper 200 & n2
- Lantana* 421 & 423 n8, n9, 498 & 499 n3
- Laplace, Pierre Simon 487 & 488 n3
- larches (*Larix*) 156 & n5
- large-flowered lungwort (*Pulmonaria grandiflora*) 154 & 155 n5
- Larix* (larches) 156 & n5
- larvae of British moths and butterflies 28 & n3, 32–3 & 33 n8
- latent characteristics, reappearance of 141 n2
- Lathraea squamaria* (common toothwort) 323 & 324 n10
- Lathyrus maritimus* (*L. japonicus* var. *maritimus*; beach pea) 296 & 297 n7
- Lathyrus palustris* (marsh pea) 214 & 215 n8
- Lathyrus sylvestris* (narrow-leaved everlasting pea) 214 & 215 n8
- Laugel, Auguste: *Insectivorous plants*, review 229 & 230 n3, 569 & 570 n3; *Origin*, review 230 n4, 570 n4
- laurel (*Laurus nobilis*) 156 & n5
- Laurence, Samuel: chalk portrait of CD 40 n2; wishes to portray CD from a photograph 40 & n2, n4
- Laurineae 527 & 531 n20, 597 & 601 n20
- Laurus nobilis* (laurel) 156 & n5
- Lavigne, Ernest: educational establishment 263–5, 571–2
- Lavigne, Ernestine Clara 264 & 265 n4, 571 & 573 n4
- Lawless, Emily 328 & 329 n4, 333 & 335 n3
- Lawlor's Lake (*now* Lawlor Lake), Canada 9 & 15 n17
- Layton, Charles: London agent for D. Appleton & Co. 260 n4, 318 n2; payment to CD for US publications 138–9 & 139 n1, n2, 318 n2
- Le Conte, John Lawrence 410 & n2
- least seedsnipe (*Tinochorus rumicivorus*; *Tinochorus rumicivorus*) 102 & n2, 560 & 561 n2
- leaves: histological differences in two halves of 345, 351 & n3, n4; Permian leaf discovery 410 n1, 530 & 532 n26, 538 n11, 599–600 & 601 n26; terminology 531 n21, 601 n21
- Lechenaultia see Leschenaultia*
- Lecky, William Edward Hartpole: *Times*, notice about forged letter purportedly written by T. Carlyle 64 & 65 n3, n5
- Lecoq, Henri: holly 19 & 20 n3
- Lee, Henry 464 & 465 n8
- Leggett, William Henry: CD interested in further *Pontederia* observations 56 & nn 1–3; CD thanks for *Pontederia* observations 343 & n1; cited in *Forms of flowers* 38 n1, 56 n3; F. Müller comments on *Pontederia* observations 421 & 423 n10; *Pontederia cordata* observations 37–8 & 38 nn 1–3, 56 & n1, n3, 58 n1, 187 & n2, 423 n10, 487 n6
- Leguminosae (Fabaceae; Papilionaceae) 339 & 340 n7, 403 & 404 n4, 584 & 585 n7; G. de Saporta 526 & 531 n10, 595 & 600 n10
- Lemuria sunken continent 66 & 67 n8
- Lepidodendron* 299 & 300 n2
- Lepidoptera: J. Hellins 28 n2; R. Meldola 382 & 383 n2; G. de Saporta 524 & 531 n6, 525 & 531 n7, 594 & 600 n6, n7, *see also* butterflies; moths
- Leptophobia aripa see Pieris aripa*
- Leptophobia aripa elodia* 499 n5
- Leptosiphon parviflorus see Gilia micrantha*
- Leschenaultia* (*Lechenaultia*) 429 & 430 n2
- Lespedeza* (bush clovers) 280 & 281 n5
- lesser periwinkle (*Vinca minor*) 97 & 98 n3
- Lettington, Henry 233 & 234 n4, 514 n1
- lettuce (*Lactuca*) 338 & 340 n3, 583 & 585 n3
- Leucauge venusta* (orchard orbweaver) 113 n1
- Leuckart, Rudolf 63 & 64 n1, n3, n4
- Leucosmia burnettiana*: CD's interest in 94 n4; CD's observations 118 & n1; A. Gray offered to send 21 n1, 118 n1; J.D. Hooker supplied 21 n2, 118 n1

- Lewes: George Henry, CD thanks for book 164 & 165 n1
- Lewis, Thomas 201 n3
- Elymus arenarius* see *Elymus arenarius*
- Elymus condensatus* see *Elymus condensatus*
- Light, Evelyn 538 & 539 n3
- light: influence of on movement in plants see heliotropism
- Ligustrum* 32 & 33 n6
- lime trees 526 & 531 n17, 596 & 601 n17
- Limncharis plumieri* (*L. flava*; yellow velvet-leaf) 279 n2
- Lindley, John: bletting 356 n5; holly 35 & 36 n3; opinion of A. Murray 316 & 317 n6
- Linnaeus, Carolus (Carl von Linné): chimpanzee placed in genus *Homo* 62 & 63 n4
- Linnean Society: CD's and A.R. Wallace's joint paper communicated 78 n14; A. Günther, fellow-ship 67 n2; librarian, R. Kippist 89 n1, 133 n1; publications, botany and zoology 65–6 & 66 n4; published CD's earlier botanical papers 160 n5; Taylor & Francis 160 n5
- Linnström, Hjalmar: CD gives permission to publish Swedish translation of *Expression* 403 & n1; reliability of 417 & n2; wishes to publish translation of *Expression* 401 & n1
- Linum*: 'Two forms in species of *Linum*' 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610
- Linum bootii* (*L. sulcatum* var. *sulcatum*; grooved yellow flax) 21 & n4
- Linum usitatissimum* (common flax) 104 & 105 n9
- Linum virginianum* (woodland flax) 21 & n4
- Linyphia* (*Leucauge*) *argyrobapta* 113 n1
- lions: sounds 366 & n4
- Litchfield, Henrietta Emma (*née* Darwin): CD on R.B. Litchfield's illness and other family news 400 & n2, 401 nn 3–6; W.E. Darwin's engagement xxvii, 400 & 401 n5, 401 & 402 n4; Darwins visit (Jan) 18 n3, 22 n2, 23 n1, 27 n1, 34 n1, 603 & n4; Darwins visit (Apr) 160 n4, 168 n1, 168 & n3, 169 n1, 176 n1, 603 & n7; health 27, 444 & 445 n7; J.F. McLennan hopes will visit 299 & n6, 312 & n4; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611 & n15; return to England 451 n7; visits Down 454 n5
- Litchfield, Richard Buckley: W.E. Darwin's engagement 401 & 402 n4; Darwins visit (Jan) 18 n3, 22 n2, 23 n1, 27 n1, 34 n1, 603 n4; Darwins visit (Apr) 160 n4, 168 n1, 168 & n3, 169 n1, 176 n1; illness 400 & n2, 416 n2, 419 & 420 n4, 425 & 426 n6, 443 n7, 445 n7, 451 & n7, 454 n5, 457 & n5, 458 n5, 503 & 504 n3, 510 & n1; J.F. McLennan hopes will visit 299 & n6, 312 & n4; travel and return to England 451 n7, 454 & n5; visits Down 454 n5, 458
- Litchi chinensis* see *Nephelium litchi*
- Lithospermum longiflorum* (*L. incisum*; *L. angustifolium*; fringed gromwell): C.E. Bessey's observations 202–6 & 206 nn 1–4, 205, 220 & 221 n2, 257 & 259 n4; A. Gray 149 & n2, 202 & 206 n1
- Littrow, Karl Ludwig von 487 & 488 n3
- Liveing, George Downing 460 n1
- Liverpool Geological Society: T.M. Reade, presidential address 31 & 32 n1, n2
- livestock: higher prices for well-bred male livestock 45 & 46 n3
- Livingstone, David 195 & n3
- Lloyd, Francis: CD sends cheque xxvi, 182–3 & 183 n2, n3
- Lloyd-Mostyn, Edward Mostyn, 2d Baron Mostyn 535 & 536 n1
- Lockyer, Joseph Norman: *Nature* editor 103 & n2
- locust trees (*Robinia*): CD asks W.E. Darwin to observe in rain 344 & n2
- logograph 99 & 100 n3
- logwood see *Haematoxylon campechianum*
- Lotus*: seeds 289 & 290 n1, 292 & n7
- Lotus creticus* (Cretan trefoil) 301 & n1
- Lotus ornithopodioides* 287 & 288 n2, 289 & 290 n1
- lotuses see *Nelumbium*
- Lowell, James Russell 436 & n3
- Löwenfeld, Rosa 456 n1
- Lubbock, Ellen Frances: CD sent message to W.C. Williamson via 428 & 429 n3
- Lubbock, John: CD reports Lubbock's interest in A. Weismann's book 32; cited in *Descent* 298 & 299 n1; and C.A. Fairbridge 362 & n5; W.E. Gladstone visits 130 n5; T. Meehan's interpretation of 267 n2; visited Down 603 & n6
- Ludlow, John Malcolm Forbes: CD sends documents about Down Friendly Society rules 295 & n2
- Ludwig, Friedrich: CD thanks for *Collomia* description 318 & n1
- Ludwig, Rudolph: CD thanks for essay with dedication 288–9 & 289 n2, n3
- Lycæna* (copper butterflies) 170 & n4, 382 & 383 n4
- lychee (*Nephelium litchi*; *Litchi chinensis*) 161 & 162 n7
- Lychnis githago* (*Agrostemma githago*; common corn-cockle) 97 & 98 n4, 100 & 101 n2
- Lyell, Charles: communicated CD's and A.R. Wallace's joint paper to Linnean Society (with J.D. Hooker) 76 & 78 n14; death of 410 & n5; *Principles of geology* 78 n15, 410 n5; rocks subdivided by statistical analysis of their fossils 410 n5; transmutation 75 & 78 n4, 76 & 78 nn 13–15

- Lynch, Richard Irwin: *Averrhoa bilimbi* observations xix, 305 & n1, n2, 306 & n2, 307 & 308 n2, 344 & 345 n3; CD asks him to observe *Erythrina crista-galli* 346 & 347 n2, 347 & n4; CD asks W.T. Thiselton-Dyer if Lynch would like a couple of CD's books 347 & 350 n4; CD comments on observation of cotyledons 432 & 433 n3; CD requests coniferous seeds 432 & 433 n2; CD requests plants with bloom 325 & n4; CD requests seeds for cotyledons observations 438 & n3; CD sends thanks to for *Erythrina crista-galli* observations 358 & 359 n6; CD thanks for observations 376 & n1; CD thanks via W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 335 & 336 n2, 410 & 412 n3, 438 n2; cited in *Movement in plants* 306 n2, 376 n2; *Desmodium gyrans* xix, 306; *Erythrina crista-galli* observations 354–5 & 355 n1; *Euphorbia jacquiniiflora* xx, 375–6 & 376 n2, 376 & n3, 378 & n2; logwood 335 & 336 n2; *Mimosa pudica* 306 & n4; plant movement work (to help CD) started xix, 412 n3; plants sent to CD 300–301 & 301 n1, 332; Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, propagating department foreman 301 n1, 308 n2, 325 n1, 332 n1, 336 n2, 350 n4, 351 n1, 359 n11, 376 n1, 378 n2, 412 n3, 497 & n2; sleep in plants xx, 306 & nn 2–4, 354–5 & 355 n1, 358 & 359 n11, 375–6 & 376 n2; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer comments on xix, 350 & 351 n1
- Lysimachia maritima* see *Glaux maritima*
- Lythrum salicaria*: 'Three forms of *Lythrum salicaria*', reworked in *Forms of flowers* 55 n5, 60 n5, 133 n1, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610
- McCallum, Blanche Lily Julia 538 & 539 n5
- McCallum, Henry Edward 538 & 539 n5
- McCallum, Lilian Murray 538 & 539 n5
- McLachlan, Robert: Arctic insects 170 & nn 2–4; thanks CD for support for Royal Society fellowship 170 & n1
- McLennan, Eleonora Anne 299 & n7, 312 n3
- McLennan, John Ferguson: asks CD for *Descent* references to G. Grey 298 & 299 nn 1–3; cited in *Descent* 255 n12; exogamy 299 & n5; on infanticide 298, 299, 311; Litchfields to visit 299 & n6, 312 & n4; *Primitive marriage* 255 n12, n13; returns CD's copy of F. de Azara 311 & 312 n1; H. Spencer discussed his work and used some of terms 254 & 255 n12; *Studies in ancient history* 255 n12
- Macrosilia antaeus* (*Cocytius antaeus*; giant sphinx) 499 n9
- Macrosilia cluentius* (*Neococytius cluentius*; cluentius sphinx) 499 n2
- madder see Rubiaceae
- Magnin, Antoine 71 & 72 n2, 554 & 555 n2
- Magnolia* 526 & 531 n17, 529, 596 & 601 n17, 598; and beetles 536 & 537 n7
- Magnoliaceae* 527, 597
- Magnus, Hugo: colour sense 261 n1, 282 n4, 398 & n1, n2, 435 & 436 n2; E. Krause's review of H. Magnus, *Die geschichtliche Entwicklung des Farbensinnes* 261 n1, 282 n4, 398 n2
- maize (*Zea mays*): E.W. Black 482 & 483 n2; seed from Arctic germinated 51 & n3
- males: differences between males and females 191 & 192 n2, n3; display 366 & n5; livestock, higher prices for well-bred 45 & 46 n3; mammals, sounds 366 & n3, n4; mammary glands and nipples in male mammals 363 n2
- Mallet, Robert 492 & 493 n4
- Malm, August Hugo 535 & n6
- Malm, August Wilhelm: cited in *Origin* 6th ed. 63 n3, 535 n1; sends two papers 62 & n1; thanks for *Origin* 6th ed. and sends paper 534–5 & 535 nn 1–6
- Malpighiaceae 421, 486
- Malthus, Thomas: *Essay on population*, influence on CD xxvi
- Malva peruviana* (*Fuertesimalva peruviana*) 288 & n6, 289 & 290 n4, 296 & 297 n2
- Malvaceae 526 & 531 n17, 527, 596 & 601 n17, 597
- mammals: males, mammary glands and nipples in 363 n2; males, sounds 366 & n3, n4; and plants 525, 536 & 537 n6, 595
- mammary glands and nipples in male mammals 363 n2
- Mammillaria* (pincushion cacti) 405 & n6, 589 & 590 n6
- Manchester Courier and Lancashire General Advertiser*: CD's *Gardener's Chronicle* letter reprinted 40 & n1, n2
- Mangles, James Henry 452 n2
- Mantegazza, Paolo 360 & n3
- Maranta* 351 & n4
- marriage: refraining from 223 n3
- Marsh, Othniel Charles 439 & 442 n4; American Association for the Advancement of Science 466 & n6, n7
- marsh pea (*Lathyrus palustris*) 214 & 215 n8
- marsh stitchwort (*Stellaria glauca*; *S. palustris*) 214 & 215 n8
- Marshall, William Cecil: addition to Down House 166, 168 & n2, 541 n1; CD thanks for building work 541 & nn 1–3
- Marsilea pubescens* 209 & n7
- Marsilea quadrifolia* (four-leaf or European clover) 209 & n7, 214 & 215 n2; sent from Kew 279 n2

- Martinelli, Alfred James: beans forming tubers not seeds 252 & n1
- Martins, Charles Frédéric: *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612; passed CD's compliments to E. Barbier on translation of *Insectivorous plants* 229 & 230 n2, 569 & 570 n2; sends review of *Insectivorous plants* 229 & 230 n3, 569 & 570 n3; on trees and shrubs 230 & n5, 569 & 570 n5
- marula tree (*Sclerocarya birrea*; umganu tree) 368 n2, 446 n5
- Masters, Maxwell Tylden 272 & n2; CD sends suspended *Cotyledon* specimen 514 & n2, n3, 515; comments on *Cotyledon* specimen 520 & nn 2–4; *Ranunculus auricomus* 43 & 44 n6; *Resistiaceae* 42 & 44 n3
- Mastodon* bones 187 & n6
- Matthew, George Frederic: Lawlor's Lake 9 & 15 n18
- Max (A. Gray's dog) 389 & 391 n4
- Max Müller, Friedrich: language 541 n2, n3
- Maxse, Frederick Augustus: W.E. Darwin spent day with 36 & 37 n5
- Maxwell, James Clerk 418 & n2, 430 & 431 n1; G.H. Darwin's Royal Society candidacy 488 & 489 n6
- meadow bistort (*Polygonum bistorta*; *Pericaria bistorta*; common bistort) 215 & 215–16 n8
- Mechanitis* (tigerwing butterflies) 422 & 423 n12
- Medicago marina* 300
- medusae: T. Eimer 18 n6; G.J. Romanes 17 & 18 n6, 235 & n9, 333 & 335 n2
- Meehan, Thomas: 'Are insects any material aid to plants in fertilization?' 266 & 267 n2; CD differs with 273–4 & 274 n2; comments on *Cross and self fertilisation* 266–7 & 267 n2, n3; *Forms of flowers*, CD will send copy 273 & 274 n3, 612 & 613 n11; sends review of *Cross and self fertilisation* 266 & 267 n1, 274 n2; *Yucca gloriosa* 267 & n4
- Megacilissa* 421 & 422 n5
- Meineke, August 459 & 460 n6
- Melastomaceae (Melastomataceae): seeds 185 & 186 n1
- Meldola, Raphael: *Callidryas philea* specimen sent by F. Müller exhibited at Entomological Society 499 n10; CD has doubts about publishing F. Müller's letter (1871) extracts 377 & n1, 384 & n1; CD thanks for volumes arrived 448 & n2; CD thinks F. Müller would not object to Meldola's essay 391 & n2; CD thinks A. Weismann will be glad for translation 427 & 428 n3; cites *Descent* 2d ed. 392 n3; comments on A.R. Wallace's articles 424 & 425 n4; dimorphism in butterflies 382–3 & 383 nn 2–5; 'Entomological notes bearing on evolution' 391 & n2, 392 n3; entomology 371 & n3; *Macrosilia cluentius* proboscis sent by F. Müller exhibited at Entomological Society 499 n2; F. Müller's *Kosmos* article, CD offers to lend to Meldola 420 & n1; F. Müller's *Kosmos* article, CD sends 427 & n2; F. Müller's *Kosmos* article, Meldola accepts CD's loan offer 424 & n1; F. Müller's letter (1871), extracts published 391 & n2, 392 n3; F. Müller's letter (1871), Meldola asks CD's permission to publish extracts of 370 & 371 n1, n2, 377 n1, 384 n1; F. Müller's letter (1871), Meldola sends copy for CD to look at 382 & 383 n1; F. Müller's letter on moths, butterflies and flowers communicated by CD and read by Meldola at Entomological Society 499 n12; A. Weismann, CD's preface to Meldola's translation of 424 n2; A. Weismann, translation of 424 & n2, 448 n2
- Meldola, Samuel 424 & n1, n3
- Melete lycimnia* see *Daptonoura lycimnia*
- Melilotus coerulea* (*Trigonella caerulea*; blue fenugreek) 209 & n6
- Melilotus italica* (*M. italicus*; Italian melilot) 209 & n6
- Melilotus officinalis* (yellow sweet clover) 209 & n6
- Melipona* (stingless bees) 421 & 422 n5
- Mellersh, Arthur: on 'missing link' news report xxiv, 17 & n2; offers CD foreign bird's nest from G. Hodgskin 16–17 & 17 n1, 23 & 24 n1
- men: physiological effects of conscription on French men 23 & n2, n3
- Menispermum* (moonseed vines) 526 & 531 n17, 596 & 601 n17
- Mer, Émile: *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 613 n29
- mercury thiocyanate 544 n7
- Merriam, Clinton Hart: CD thanks for book 519 & n2
- Mertensia maritima* (oyster or oysterleaf plant) 215 & 215–16 n8, 385 & n3, 392 & n2, 403 & 404 n1
- Mesembryanthemum* 217 & 218 n7
- Michalet, Louis Eugène 89 & n1
- Michelet, Athénais 236 & n2, n3, 240 & n2, 257 n2
- Michelet, Jules: memorial for 236 & n1, n2, 240 & n2, 256 & 257 n1, n2
- Michels, John: Colorado Giant, drawing of 516 & 517 nn 2–4
- Micrococcus* 543 & 544 n2
- Midland Union of Scientific and Literary Societies 467 n3
- Miers, Edward John: *Brachyura* 262 n4; New Zealand Crustacea 262 & n4
- mignonette (*Reseda*) 41 n2

- Mill, John Stuart: freedom from state interference 372–3 n4; influence on C. Wright 130 n2; *System of Logic* refers to CD's theory of descent as example of hypothesis 249 n2
- Miller, David Benton: comments on differences between males and females after reading *Descent* 190–92 & 192 n2, n3
- Miller, Howard: CD declines his offer 27 & n1
- mimicry: Malayan butterflies 382 & 383 n5; R. Meldola publicises F. Müller's work on 370 & 371 n2; F. Müller 360 & n5, 377 & n1, 384 & n2
- Mimosa* (*Schrankia*) 296 & 297 n4, 301 & n1, 302 & n4; H.N. Ellacombe 310–311 & 311 n2, 325 & n3, 358 & 359 n2
- Mimosa albida* 209 & 210 n10, 214 & 215 n4; sent from Kew 279 n2, 293 n3; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer believes CD has 289 & 290 n2; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer refers to G. Bentham's work 292–3 & 293 n2, n3
- Mimosa microphylla* (*Schrankia uncinata*) 311 n5, 325 n3, 359 n2
- Mimosa pudica* 306 & n4, 438 & n3, 454 & n2, 456 & 457 n2; *Movement in plants* 306 n4, 438 n3, 454 n2; seeds did not arrive 457, 465 & 466 n3
- Mimosa sensitiva*: CD requests 209 & n6, 287 & 288 n3; CD thanks for information about 296 & 297 n2; J.D. Hooker reports lost and has written to Brazil for seeds 214 & 215 n6; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer refers to G. Bentham's work 292, 293 & 293 n2; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer reports Kew does not have 289 & 290 n2
- Mimulus* 429 & 430 n4
- Mimulus luteus* (monkey flower) 106 & 107 n3
- Mind*: 'Biographical sketch of an infant' xx, 181 n1, 206 n1, 246 n2, 272 & 273 n1, 275 & 276 n1, 285 n1, 319 n4, 354 n1, 370 n2, 603 & n14; evolutionary psychology articles xx; G.C. Robertson, editor 285 n1; H. Taine's article xxi, 181 & n2, 304 & n2, 354 n1
- mineral collections; C.C. Graham 69 & 70 n6; G. Troost 69 & 70 n6; A. von Humboldt 69 & 70 n6
- minhocão* (huge earthworm): CD comments on 187 & n6; F. Müller reports on so-called 144–5 & 145 n7
- Miquel, Friedrich Anton Wilhelm 76 & 78 n17
- 'missing link' (human evolution): W.B. Bowles comments on xxiv, 194–5 & 195 nn 1–4, 197; *Times* article, Kalili inhabitants xxiv, 17 n2
- mistletoe (*Viscum album*) 374 n3
- Mivart, St George Jackson: *On the genesis of species* 493 & 496 n4, 495
- Mohl, Hugo von 284 & n6
- Moleschott, Jacob: CD thanks for book 511 & n2
- Möller, Alfred 422 n1
- Molothrus*: 'The parasitic habits of *Molothrus*' 143 n2
- Molteno, John Charles 361 & 362 n3
- Moltke, Helmuth von 459 & n4
- Monk, Thomas James: aviary 18 & n2
- monkey flower (*Mimulus luteus*) 106 & 107 n3
- monkeys: sounds 366 & n3, *see also* Cambridge University awards CD honorary degree, stuffed monkey suspended from ceiling
- monocotyledons 528, 598
- monoecism: change towards hermaphroditism 537 & 537–8 n9; fish 62 n1, n2; trees 156 n2
- moon: motion of 487 & 488 n3
- moon jelly (*Aurelia aurita*; common jellyfish) 332 & n4, 334 & 335 n7, 337 & 338 n2, n3, 338, 514 n3
- moonseed vines (*Menispermum*) 526 & 531 n17, 596 & 601 n17
- Moore, Norman 400 n2, 603 & n17
- Moore, Thomas: holly varieties 57 & n2, n3
- Moorson, Warren Maude: CD on intoxication of animals xxv, 369 & n2, n3; F. Darwin on CD's behalf thanks for elephant story 447 & n2, n3; on intemperance xxv, 371–2 & 372 nn 2–4; intoxication of animals xxv, 367–8 & 368 n1, n2, 445–6 & 446 nn 2–5
- Morgan, Lewis Henry: CD thanks for book 231 & n1; comments on H. Spencer's work on evolution of family 253–5 & 255 nn 3–13, 278 n3; visited Down (1871) 278 & 279 n6
- Morley, John 234 & n9; *Fortnightly Review* editor 512 & n9; visited Down 603 & n6
- morning-glory (*Ipomoea purpurea*) 96 & n4
- Morren, Édouard 292 n10; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n15
- Morse, Edward Sylvester: and L. Agassiz 198 n3; American Association for the Advancement of Science, vice-presidential address 171 & nn 1–3, 197 & 198 n2; career 198 nn 3–5; CD comments on address 171 & nn 1–4; evolution, lectures on 198 & n5; and A. Hyatt 197–8 & 198 n3; thanks CD for comments on his papers 197 & 198 n1, n2
- Mortillet, Gabriel de 189 & 190 n13, 568 & 569 n7
- Morton, John Chalmers: CD responds in letter to *Agricultural Gazette* 141 n1; seeks CD's advice about shorthorn cattle correspondence in *Agricultural Gazette* 134–5 & 135 nn 1–6
- Moseley, Henry Nottidge: CD acknowledges receipt of photographs from J.D. Hooker 113 & 114 n7; Hooker sent photographs on behalf of 111 & 112 n7

- moss phlox *see Phlox subulata*
- Mostyn, Lord *see* Lloyd-Mostyn, Edward Mostyn
- mothers: prenatal influence of mother on offspring 368–9 & 369 n1
- moths: larvae of British moths and butterflies 28 & n3, 32–3 & 33 n8; F. Müller 498 & 499 n2, n9; *Noctua* 104 & 105 n4; and *Petunia nyctagini-flora* 50 & n6, *see also* Lepidoptera
- Mott, Albert Julius: ‘On Haeckel’s History of creation’ 47 & n2, n3
- motto for scientific workers: A. Trollope’s phrase ‘it’s dogged as does it’ quoted by CD as xxv, 509 & n5
- moundlily yucca (*Yucca gloriosa*) 267 & n4
- The Mount, Shrewsbury (CD’s childhood home) 365 n2
- mountain ash (*Sorbus aucuparia*; rowan) 156 & n4
- mountain chains 501 n4
- mountain white (*Pieris aripa*; *Leptophobia aripa*) 421 & 423 n8, 498 & 499 n5
- movement in plants: *Acacia* 344 & n1; *Averrhoa*, tracings of movement of 349; bloom in relation to 365 & n2, 401 n6; *Cassia* 376 & n2, 403 & 404 n5, 467 n2; *Cassia calliantha* 376 n2; *Cassia mimosoides* 350 n3; CD works on xx, 438 n5, 502 n5, 510 & n4, 602 & 603 n3; CD works on with F. Darwin xvii, 378 & n3, 426 n9, 438 & n3, 457 & 458 n2, 481 n1, 537 & 538 n13; CD’s interest in 454 n3; *Euphorbia* 385 n1; leaf motion, method of recording xix, 411 & 412 n4; R.I. Lynch began helping investigate 412 n3; photographs of experiments 348; *Robinia* 344 & n1, 350 n3; terminology 443 n3, 481 & n1, 482 n2; work on in tandem with work on bloom xix, 365 n2, 400 & 401 n6, 426 n9; *see also* cotyledons; heliotropism; *Movement in plants*; sleep in plants
- Movement in plants* (CD): *Avena sativa* 443 & n4; *Averrhoa bilimbi* 290 n5, 347 n6; *Cassia* 438 n3, 454 n2; *Cassia tora* 412 n5, 466–7 n1; CD all on fire at the work 411; cites G. Bentham 293 n3; cites J. Chatin 427 n5; cites R.I. Lynch 306 n2, 376 n2; cites W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 293 n3; *Cycas pectinata* 454 n3, 458 n2; *Desmodium gyrans* 306 n3, 347 n6, 438 n3, 454 n2; *Echeveria stolonifera* 514 & n2, 522 n1; *Erythrina corallodendron* 297 n5, 347 n3; *Erythrina crista-galli* 347 n4; *Euphorbia jacquiniiflora* 376 n2, 378 n4; *Haematoxylon campechianum* 288 & n6, 302 n3; leaves responses to touch 306 n4; light reaching leaves 500 n2; *Lotus* 292 n7; *Lotus ornithopoides* 287 & 288 n2; *Mimosa pudica* 306 n4, 438 n3, 454 n2; *Nepenthes oleracea* 454 n2; *Oxalis sensitiva* 497 n4; *Passiflora gracilis* 288 n5; *Pinus nordmanniana* 427 n5; *Primula sinensis* 412 n5; published 502 n5, 603 n3; pulvinus 378 n3; red cabbage 412 n4; *Strephium floribundum* 288 n4; terminology 443 n3, 481 n1, 482 n2; *Thalia dealbata* 359 n10, 365 & n4; *Tropaeolum minus* 292 n8; written after *Forms of flowers* (which CD thought might be his last book) 160 n2
- mud skippers (*Periophthalmus*) 285 & 286 n3, 291 n1
- Mueller, Ferdinand von 166 & n3
- mulberry seedling 293–4 & 294 n5
- Mulder, Gerrit Jan von 75 & 78 n6
- mullein, common (*Verbascum thapsus*; great mullein) 282 n1
- mullein, great (*Verbascum thapsus*; common mullein) 282 n1
- Müller, Daniel Ernst 89 n1
- Müller, Fritz: *Aristida* observations 144 & 145 n5; bees 421 & 422 n4, n5; Beobachtungen an brasilianischen Schmetterlingen 466 & 467 n3; butterflies 360 & n5, 361 n6, 384 n2, 420 & n1, 421 & 423 n8, 422 & 423 n12, 427 n2; butterflies, Brazilian (*Kosmos* three-part article) 153 & n5, 384 n2, 420 & n1, 466 & 467 n3, 487 & n8; butterflies, and flowers 498 & 499 nn 3–8, n12; career 61 n4, 144 & 145 n2, n4, 422 n6; CD renewed contact with xviii; CD requests bloom observations 192 & 193 n2; CD requests information on earthworms in Brazil 192–3 & 193 n4; CD requests more *Cassia* seeds 466 & n1; *Descent* 2d ed., cited in 392 n3; ‘Einige Worte über Leptalis’ 360 & n5, 377 & n1, 384 n2; *Forms of flowers*, CD will use *Pontederia* observations in 156 n5; *Forms of flowers*, *Pontederia* specimens acknowledged 145 n3, 187 & n1, n3, 423 n11; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 420–21 & 422 n2, 593 & n2, 612; *Forms of flowers*, *Viola* observations 153 & n4; *Für Darwin* (*Facts and arguments for Darwin*; translated by W.S. Dallas) 58 & 59 n3; *Lantana* 421 & 423 n8, n9; letters to CD written in English 422 n1; Malpighiaceae 421; R. Meldola and CD correspond about publishing Müller’s 1871 letter extracts 370 & 371 n1, n2, 377 & n1, 382 & 383 n1, 384 & n1, 391 & n2; R. Meldola published Müller extracts 391 & n2, 392 n3; mimicry 360 & n5, 377 & n1, 384 & n2; mimicry, R. Meldola publicises Müller’s work on 370 & 371 n1, n2; *minhocão*, reports of so-called 144–5 & 145 n7; *Nature* 422 n1; *Nature*, CD sent Müller’s letter on flowers and insects 486–7 & 487 nn 2–8, 512 n6; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 144 & 145 n1, 611;

Müller, Fritz, cont.

- Pontederia cordata* 487 & n6; *Pontederia* observations 38 n1, 56 & n2, 144 & 145 n3, 187 & n1, n3, 421–2 & 423 n10, n11; *Pteris aquilina* observations, communicated to *Nature* by F. Darwin 200 & n3, 234 n5; sent F. Darwin hygrosopic grass seeds 144 & 145 n4, 187 & n5; *Solanum* 421 & 422 n5; *Viola* observations 153 & n4
- Müller, Hermann: *Die Befruchtung der Blumen durch Insekten*, English translation 61 n2; cleistogamy 141 & n2; F. Darwin's food bodies paper mentioned 200; *Forms of flowers*, CD discusses H. Müller's suggestion regarding homostyled plants 61 n6; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612; *Hottonia* experiments 60 & 61 n2; *Kosmos* publications 153 & 154 n6; T. Meehan's interpretation of 267 n2; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 61 & n3, 611; *Papaver rhoeas* 105 & n10; pollination and fertilisation, distinction between 395 & 396 n5, 587 & 588 n5; thanks CD for advice on *Viola tricolor* experiments 152–3 & 153 n1; thanks CD for informing of error in *Die Befruchtung der Blumen durch Insekten* 60–61 & 61 n1, n2; *Viola tricolor* 153 & n1
- Munk, Hermann 329 n7
- Murphy, Joseph John: *Habit and intelligence*, preparing 2d ed. 58 & 59 n1, n2, n5; requests use of some woodcuts from F. Müller, *Facts and arguments for Darwin* 58 & 59 nn 3–5
- Murray, Andrew: insect pests 316 & n4; plants and carbon dioxide 297 & n9, 316 & 317 n5
- Murray, John: advertising of CD's books 160 n3; G.M. Asher writes to about wheat varieties 449–50 & 450 nn 1–3; CD asks about financial agreement 502 & n8; CD on reprints and stereotyping of books 502 & nn 2–6; CD thanks for financial answer with accounts 507 & n1, n2; CD thanks for payment 501 & 502 n1; CD's publisher 129 n1, 133 n2; William Clowes & Sons, Murray's printer 160 n4, 259 n3, 412 n2, 508 n2, 518 n2; congratulates CD on honorary degree 499 & 500 n5; *Descent* 2d ed., accounts 505 & 506 n5; on financial agreement for CD's books 504–5 & 506 nn 2–8; *Forms of flowers*, accounts 505 & 506 nn 6–8; *Forms of flowers*, publishing terms for 160; illustrations for translations 414 n6, 593 n6; premises 133 & n1; printers *see* Clowes & Sons; publishing arrangement for CD's books 160 n3; sale dinners (November) 22 & n2, 412 n1, 500 n4, 503 n2; sends cheque for book royalties 499 & 500 nn 2–4
- Musa* (bananas and plantains) 214 & 215 n5, 404 & 405 n5, 479 & 481 n2, 589 & 590 n5

- Musa glauca* (*Ensete glaucum*; snow banana) 209 & 210 n9, 214 & 215 n5, 217 & n5
- Muscari* (feather hyacinth; grape hyacinth) 43 & 44 n9
- Mussaenda* 43 & 44 n8, 46 & n4
- mustard (*Brassica*) 214 & 215 n8
- Myanthus barbatus* (*Catasetum barbatum*) 33 n1
- myeline (myelin) 323 & 324 n6, 341 & 343 n8, 544 & 545 n10
- Myers, Arthur Thomas 546 n2
- Myers, Frederic William Henry 546 n2
- Myrica* (myrtle; sweet gale) 526 & 531 n16, 596 & 601 n16
- Myricaceae 339 & 340 n8, 584 & 585 n8
- myrtle (*Myrica*; sweet gale) 526 & 531 n16, 596 & 601 n16
- myrtle spurge (*Euphorbia myrsinites*; blue spurge) 300 & 301 n1, 301 & 302 n2
- myxomycetes 111 & 112 n6
- Nägeli, Carl Wilhelm von: CD thanks for book 392 & n1; A. Dodel-Port informed of proposed botanical atlas 268, 271, 574, 575; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n23; *Hieracium* 15 n26, 86 & 87 n4
- Nares, George Strong: British Arctic Expedition 51 & n3
- Narrative* 3 (CD): *Mastodon* bones 187 & n6
- narrow-leaved everlasting pea (*Lathyrus sylvestris*) 214 & 215 n8
- narrow-leaved lungwort *see Pulmonaria angustifolia*
- Nash, Wallis and Louisa Ahmty: F. Darwin and H. Darwin dine with 234 & n9
- Nasse, Christian Friedrich: J.V. Carus informs CD of Nasse's paper 53 & 54 n9; cited in *Expression* 2d ed. 54 n9
- nasturtiums (*Tropaeolum*) 393 & 394 n3
- National Debt Office: Down Friendly Society wishes to withdraw money 310 & n2, n3; Friendly Societies 310 n2
- natural selection: S. Butler xxv, 494–5; *Descent*, W.R. Greg quotation as example of possible failure of natural selection as applied to humans xxiii, 238 n1; T.H. Huxley's critique of as mechanism for creating new species 18 n2; A. Hyatt's Steinheim fossil snails query 10; operation on individuals or group xxiv–xxv, 229 n8, 235 & n6; sterility of hybrids 18 n2; A.R. Wallace 297 & 298 n2, 363 & 364 n2
- Nature*: A.A. van Bemmelen and H.J. Veth's letter presenting photograph album to CD published 103 n2; J.S. Burdon Sanderson, on germinal particles of bacteria 511 & 512 n7; T.F.

- Cheeseman, CD sent his letter to *Nature* 430 n5, 519 & 520 n2; F.J. Cohn's *Dipsacus* observations (communicated by CD) xx, 331 n5, 340–42 & 342 n2, 343 nn 3–13, 358 & 359 n8, 391 n2, 544 n6; *Cross and self fertilisation* reviews of 65 & 66 n1, 92 & n1; F. Darwin communicated F. Müller's *Pteris aquilina* observations 200 n3, 234 n5; editor J.M. Lockyer 103 n2; German translations of some of CD's short articles published in *Kosmos* 143 n2; A. Gray's biographical sketch of J.D. Hooker 438 & n4; J.D. Hooker, Rocky Mountains botany 438 n4; F. Müller 422 n1; notice of Dutch photograph album 124 n1, 132 n2, 142 n4; notice of German photograph album 123 & 124 n1, 132 n2; G.J. Romanes, 'Fetichism in animals' 511 & 512 n8; G.J. Romanes, lecture on evolution of nerves 207 n4, 211 n5, 328 & n2, 331 & 332 n2, 337 & 338 n1; G.J. Romanes, letter on hen rearing ferrets 241 n3, 277 & n3; G.J. Romanes, review of G. Allen's *Physiological aesthetics* 235 & n7, n8, 243 n5; C.W. Thomson, letter to P.M. Duncan 250 & n1; C.W. Thomson, memorial supporting 219 n1, 262 & 263 n6
- Nature* (CD's letters): F.J. Cohn's *Dipsacus* observations xx, 331 n5, 340–42 & 342 n2, 343 nn 3–13, 358 & 359 n8, 391 n2, 544 n6; F. Müller on flowers and insects 486–7 & 487 nn 2–8, 512 n6
- Naturhistorischer Verein der Rheinlande und Westfalens (Natural Historical Society of Rhineland and Westphalia) 132 & n2
- Naudin, Charles Victor 292 n10
- Nebalia* 262 & n3
- Nederlandsche Dierkundige Vereeniging (Dutch Zoological Society): co-ordinated Dutch photograph album xxii, 614
- Neemia butterfly (*Hesperocharis anguitia*) 498 & 499 n4
- Neisler, Hugh Mitchell 280 & 281 n4
- Nelumbium* (*Nelumbo*; lotuses) 209 & 210 n12, 214 & 215 n5; bloom removal 332 & n2; CD received 291 & 292 n4; resists wetting 290; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer sends 289 & 291 n7
- Nelumbium esculentum* 332 n1
- Neococytius cluentius* see *Macrosilia cluentius*
- Neottia* (bird's nest orchid) 374 n3
- Nepenthes* (tropical pitcher-plants) 66 & 67 n9
- Nephelium litchi* (*Litchi chinensis*; lychee) 161 & 162 n7
- Neptunia* 289, 454 & n2, 465 & 466 n4
- Neptunia monosperma* 287
- Neptunia oleracea* (water mimosa; sensitive neptunia) 454 n2, 497 & n3
- Netherlands: evolution, progress of opinion 76–7 & 78 nn 2–19, 79 nn 20–23, 85, see also Dutch photograph album
- Neumayr, Melchior: CD comments on *Die Congerien- und Paludineenschichten* 120 & n1, n2, 410 & n3; CD comments on environmental factors 120 & n4
- Nevill, Dorothy Fanny: CD thanks for botanical references 38 & n1
- New Zealand: bees 20 & n4; Crustacea 262 & n4; evolution controversy 84 & n4; *Selliera* 429 & 430 n1
- new-born babies xxi, 275 & 276 n2
- Newnham College: E.M. Dicey 3 n1
- Newton, Alfred: CD comments on wagtails crossing information from 18; and F. Darwin 444 & 445 n9
- Nicholson, Hunter: white cattle in America 101
- Nicotiana rustica* (Aztec or wild tobacco) 378 & n4
- Nipher, Francis Eugene: prenatal influence of mother on offspring 368–9 & 369 n1, n2
- Nipher, Sarah Matilda 368 & 369 n2
- nipples and mammary glands in male mammals 363 n2
- Noctua* 104 & 105 n4
- Noiré, Ludwig: CD thanks for book and dedication 326 & n1
- Nordenskiöld, Adolf Erik 309 & n4, 579 & n4
- Norman, Alfred Merle 183 & n1
- North, Marianne 147 & n3
- Northcote, Stafford 117 & n1
- Norton, Catherine Eliot 116 & n4
- Norton, Charles Eliot: CD comments on W.E. Darwin's engagement to S. Sedgwick 436 & nn 2–4; CD thanks for book 129 & 130 n1, n2; CD's comment to A. Gray about Americans after a visit by Norton's family 233 n4; on CD's work 130 n2; J.L. Gray visits and hears of A. Darwin's death 116 & n4; and J.D. Hooker 419 & 420 n2; visited Down (1868; 1869) xxxvii, 130 n3, 420 n2
- Norton, Susan Ridley Sedgwick: aunts 436 n4; death of 458 n3; visited Down (1868; 1869) xxvii, 130 n3, 420 n2
- Norwegian North-Atlantic Expedition 250 & n3
- Novara* expedition 87 & 88 n2
- Nymphaea* (waterlilies) 526 & 531 n17, 536 & 537 n7, 596 & 601 n17
- oak 155 & 156 n2
- oak-leaved goosefoot (*Chenopodium glaucum*; *Oxybasis glauca*) 215 & 215–16 n8
- oats, blackened (*Avena sativa*) 443 & n4
- obliquity of planets 510 n7

- observers: CD acknowledges role of 85, 92; J.C. Conybeare comments on CD's valuing of 533 & n5
- Odebrecht, Emil 422 n6
- Oenanthe fistulosa* 279 n2
- offspring: 'illegitimate offspring of dimorphic and trimorphic plants', reworked in *Forms of flowers* 55 n5, 60 n5, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610; inheritance, characteristics appearance in offspring 417 & nn 1–3; prenatal influence of mother on offspring 368–9 & 369 n1
- Ogle, William: hairiness of plants 345–6 & 346 nn 2–6; thanks CD for *Forms of flowers* 345 & 346 n1
- Oliver, Daniel: bloom 284 & n5; CD apologises (via J.D. Hooker) for *Oxalis* request 137 & n2; CD renewed contact with xviii; cleistogamic flowers of *Oxalis* 124–5 & 125 n1, n2; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 283 & 284 n1, 612 & 613 n32; will help F. Darwin at Kew 65 & 66 n2, 133 & n1, 137 n2
- 'On the tendency of species to form varieties', CD and A.R. Wallace 78 n14
- Onchidella celtica* see *Onchidium celticum*
- Onchidium*: dorsal eyes 178, 181–2 & 182 n2, 285 & 286 n1, 291 & n1, 565–6
- Onchidium celticum* (*Onchidella celtica*; Celtic sea slug) 286 & n4
- Onchidium verruculatum* (*Peronia verruculata*) 178 & 180 n6, 566 & 567 n3
- onion fly (*Delia antiqua*) 512 n5
- onions: grafting experiments 511 & 512 n5, 513 & 514 n1
- Ononis minutissima* 280 & 281 n2
- Ophideres fullonica* (*Eudocima phalonia*; Pacific fruit-piercing moth) 381 n3, 587 n3
- opinions: public making up its own mind about differing opinions 273, 576; writers with differing opinions 273, 576
- opium poppy see *Papaver somniferum*
- opossums 512 & 513 n3
- OPPONENTS OF CD'S THEORIES: M. de Bonnal xxiii, 1, 549; W. Buckler 28, 33 & n8; S. Butler (1835–1902) xxv, 493–5 & 496 nn 2–13; C. de Candolle 292 n10; Cuvier, Georges 77 & 78 n19; H.R. Göppert 292 n10; Gregorios 218 & n2; J. van der Hoeven 77 & 78 n19, 78 n12, 79 n20; W. Hopkins 79 n20; C. James 273 n2, 577 n2; P. Mantegazza 360 & n3; T. Meehan 273; É. Morren 292 n10; C.V. Naudin 292 n10; F. Parlatore 292 n10; A.R. Wallace 297 & 298 n2
- orange-banded sulphur butterfly (*Callidryas philea*; *Phoebis philea*) 498 & 499 n10
- orbweaver spiders (*Epeira*; *Araneus*) 112 & 113 n1
- orchard orbweaver (*Leucage venusta*) 113 n1
- orchid bees (*Euglossa*) 421 & 422 n5
- orchids: Australian orchids 366 & 367 n1
- Orchids* (CD): finance 502 & n8, 505 & 506 n4, 507 & n2; A. Gray's review 93 & 94 n7; published 50 n2, 506 n4, 610
- Orchids* 2d ed. (CD): *Bolbophyllum* 428 & 429 n3; *Catasetum tridentatum* 32 & 33 n1; CD works on 610; cites R.D. Fitzgerald 127 & 128 n1; correction 492 & n2; F. Darwin helped correct proofs 610; F. Delpino's observations 61 n5; error 235 & 236 n1, 243 & 244 n5; 'Fertilization of orchids' incorporated 610; J. Gibbs thanks CD for copy 97 & 98 n1; A. Gray, CD sends title page 131 & n2; Gray, proofs for review 79 & n3, 93 & 94 n6; Gray, thanks CD for copy 115 & 116 n1; Gray's review 391 n1; F. Hildebrand's observations 61 n5; illustrations 44 & 45 n3; F. Müller's observations 61 n5; H. Müller's observations 61 n5; *Myanthus barbatus* 33 n1; observations added based on information received 61 & n5, 610; published 22 & n1, 116 n1, 491 n2, 502 n2, 506 n4, 610; review of 391 n1; stereotyping 491 & n2, 501 & 502 n2, 610; sun orchids 128 n3; terminology 461 n2; text altered 610; works published since 1st ed. listed 61 n5, 610
- Orchids* 2d ed. (CD): presentation copies 610, 611; A.W. Bennett 611 & n11; W. Breitenbach 611; J.V. Carus 44 & 45 n2, 54, 611 & n7; T.F. Cheeseman 611; F. Darwin 611 & n14; G.H. Darwin 611 & n12; W.E. Darwin 36 & n2, 611 & n13; F. Delpino 611 & n4; R.D. Fitzgerald 127 & 128 n1, 611; A. Gray 611; E. Haeckel 611 & n8; F. Hildebrand 49 & 50 n1, 611 & n3; J.D. Hooker 50 & 51 n1, 611 & n9; H.E. Litchfield 611 & n15; F. Müller 144 & 145 n1, 611; H. Müller 61 & n3, 611; J. Scott 611 & n2; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 611 & n10; A.R. Wallace 46 & 47 n1, 611 & n5; A. Weismann 32 & 33 n1, 611 & n6
- Orchids* 2d ed. rev. (CD): J.V. Carus's correction included 236 n1
- Orchids* French ed. (CD): L. Rérolle translated 610
- Orchids* German ed. (CD): H.G. Bronn translated 50 n2
- Orchids* 2d ed. German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 45 n2, 55 n11, 235 & 236 n1, n3
- Orchids* 2d US ed. (CD): published 22 n1, 610
- Origin* (CD): analogical variation 120 & n3; ants and aphids 263 & n4; *Asclepias* 336 n1; R.F. Cooke asks if any corrections for next reprint 412 & n1, 490 & 491 n1; Cooke reports will reprint 502–3 & 503 n1, n2; environmental

- factors 120 & n4; Europe, reception in 76–7 & 78 n18, n19, 79 nn 20–25; C.C. Graham defends 69; *Hieracium* 87 n5; holly, fertilisation by bees 20 & n6; W. Hopkins's review 77 & 79 n20; T.H. Huxley's review 242 & 243 n3; intermediate forms, tendency to extinction of 234 & 235 n4; H.C.F. Jenkin's review xxiv, 229 n8; J.B. Lamarck mentioned from 3d ed. onwards 496 n7; A. Laugel's review 230 n4, 570 n4; reviews xxiv, 77 & 79 n20, 229 n8, 230 n4, 242 & 243 n3, 570 n4; *Rubus* 87 n5; total sales 508; unconscious selection 234 & 235 n3; variation 126 & n5
- Origin* 3d ed. (CD): black pigs 21 n3
- Origin* 4th ed. (CD): flowers and insects 536 & 537 n5; sterility of hybrids 18 n2
- Origin* 5th ed. (CD): environmental factors 120 n4; response to H.C.F. Jenkin's review xxv, 229 n8
- Origin* 6th ed. (CD): acceleration and retardation of development 171 n4; birds' egg colour 33 n7; cites A.W. Malm 63 n3, 535 n1; published 508 n1; various printings up to 1876: 179 n5, 566 n2; vertebrate and invertebrate eyes 178 & 179 n5, 565 & 566 n2, *see also* *Origin* (1876)
- Origin* (1876) (CD): 6th ed., with additions and corrections 179 n5, 412 n1, 496 n5, 566 n2; ants 496 n7; S. Butler on 493, 494–5 & 496 nn 5–8, n10; CD asks for more information about reprint 492 & n1, 502 & n6; corrected reprint of sixth ed. of 1872 including new chapter responding to St G.J. Mivart's criticisms 496 n5, 508 n1; domestic productions 494 & 496 n10; environmental factors 120 n4; instinct 493 & 496 n6; no further changes to text after this printing of 6th ed. 412 n1; sales 129 & n1, 130 n1; spontaneous variability 496 n8
- Origin* Dutch ed. (CD), T.C. Winkler translated 76–7 & 78 n18, 79 n20
- Origin* German ed. (CD), H.G. Bronn translated 319 & n2, 582 & 583 n2
- Origin* Spanish ed. (CD): E. Godínez translated 139 & n1
- Origin* US eds. (CD): sales 317
- Origin* US 3d ed. (CD) 138 & 139 n2
- Ornithogalum* 331 & n7
- Orpington railway station 24 & n4, 509 n7
- Orthocerus* 366 & 367 n1
- Orthocerus strictus* (horned orchid) 367 n1
- os coccyx: Hainan inhabitants 121 & n3
- Otis tarda* (great bustard) 248 n4
- Ottoman Empire, rebellion against 19 n2
- Owen, Richard: Royal Society address (1873) 59 & 60 n3
- Oxaea flavescens* 422 n5
- Oxalis*: cleistogamic flowers 124–5 & 125 n1, n2; cleistogamy and heterostyly in 132 n1; *Forms of flowers* 125 n2, 259 n3; F. Hildebrand 132 & n2, 137 & n3; D. Oliver will assist F. Darwin at Kew 133 & n1, 137 n2
- Oxalis acetosella* (wood sorrel) 124 & 125 n1
- Oxalis enneaphylla* (scurvy-grass sorrel) 300 & 301 n1, 301 & 302 n2
- Oxalis sensitiva* (*Biophytum sensitivum*) 124 & 125 n1, 147 & n4; *Forms of flowers* 147 n4; *Movement in plants* 497 n4; plants requested 344 & 345 n2; seeds requested 497 & n4
- Oxalis violacea* (violet wood-sorrel) 257–8 & 259 n2
- Oxybasis glauca* *see* *Chenopodium glaucum*
- oyster plant (*Mertensia maritima*; oysterleaf plant) 215 & 215–16 n8, 385 & n3, 392 & n2, 403 & 404 n1
- Pachyphytum bracteosum* *see* *Cotyledon bracteosum*
- Pacific fruit-piercing moth (*Ophideres fullonica*; *Eudocima phalonia*) 381 n3, 587 n3
- Paeonia moutan* (*P. suffruticosa*) 537 n7
- paint root (*Lachnanthes caroliniana*; Carolina red-root) 21 n3
- Paley, William 494 & 496 n9
- Palmer, Thomas: Pomeranian dog, observations on 73 & 74 n1
- Paludina* (*Vivipara*) 120 n1
- Pancreatium*: bloom removal 332 & n2
- Pancreatium littorale* (*Hymenocallis littoralis*; beach spiderlily) 332 n1
- pangenesis hypothesis: CD's response to F. Galton's experiments 136 n1; F. Galton's experiments 135 & 136 n1, n2; G.J. Romanes comments on E. Haeckel's pangenesis essay 26 & n2, n3; Romanes, experiments on xxiv, xxv, 26 & 27 n5, 207 & n5, 225 & 229 n6, 335 & n10, 509 & n4, 511 & 512 n5; *Variation* 26 n3, 388 n4; *Variation* 2d ed. 496 n14
- Papaver* (poppies) 338 & 340 n3, 583 & 585 n3
- Papaver hybridum* (rough poppy) 272 & n1
- Papaver rhoeas* (corn poppy) 105 & n10
- Papaver somniferum* (opium poppy): CD requests from J.D. Hooker 209 & n6; J.D. Hooker suggests as plant with bloom 214 & 215 n8; J. Scott 103–4 & 105 n3, 161–2 & 162 n8, n9
- Papilio cleotas* (*P. menatius cleotas*) 498 & 499 n11
- Papilio coroebus* (*P. menatius coroebus*) 498 & 499 n11
- Papilio grayi* (*P. scamander*; scamander swallowtail) 498 & 499 n11
- Papilio menatius cleotas* *see* *Papilio cleotas*
- Papilio menatius coroebus* *see* *Papilio coroebus*

- Papilio scamander* see *Papilio grayi*
 Papilionaceae see Leguminosae
 ‘The parasitic habits of *Molothrus*’ (CD) 143 n2
 Parker, Mary, Jr 523 & n4
 Parker, Mary, Sr 523 n2
 Parlatore, Filippo 292 n10
 Parslow, Joseph 308 & n5
Passiflora gracilis (crinkled passion-flower) 288 & n5, 289
 Paul, Carl: M. Neumayr and C. Paul, *Die Congerien- und Paludinenschichten Slavoniens und deren Faunen: ein Beitrag zur Descendenz-Theorie* 120 n1, 410 n3
 Paul, George: holly varieties 56–7 & 57 n1, n2
 Paul, William 57 n4
 peanut clover (*Trifolium polymorphum*) 280 & 281 n5
 peanuts see *Arachis*
 Pearson, Charles: Down Friendly Society trustee 310 n2
Pedicularis hirsuta (hairy lousewort) 170 & n3
 Pedro II (emperor of Brazil): asks J.D. Hooker to arrange meeting with CD xxiii, 239 & 240 n2, 242 & n1, 244 & 245 n1, 250–51 & 251 n1; CD honoured by request to meet 241 & n3
 Peel, Frederick 70 & 71 n14
 pencilflowers (*Stylosanthes*) 280 & 281 n3, n4
 Penzig, Albert Julius Otto 323 & 324 n13
 perigenesis hypothesis: E. Haeckel 497 n15; G.J. Romanes comments on Haeckel’s essay 26 & n2, n3
 periodicals: CD does not write for 467 & n2
Periophthalmus (mud skippers) 285 & 286 n3, 291 n1
 Permian leaf (gingko-like species) discovery 410 n1, 530 & 532 n26, 538 n11, 599–600 & 601 n26
Peronia verruculata see *Onchidium verruculatum*
Peronospora 300 n3
 Persian clover see *Trifolium resupinatum*
Persicaria bistorta see *Polygonum bistorta*
 persistent types 537 & 538 n10
Petasites hybrida see *Petasites vulgaris*
Petasites vulgaris (*P. hybrida*; butterbur) 42 & 44 n4
 petty spurge (*Euphorbia pepplus*) 296 & 297 n7
Petunia 109 & n2
Petunia nyctaginiflora: and moths 50 & n6
 Pfeffer, Wilhelm: *Nicotiana rustica* 378 & n4
Phaleria disperma see *Leucosmia burnettiana*
 phanerogams 525, 595
 Pharaoh’s serpent (from mercury thiocyanate) 543 & 544 n7
 pharyngeal fistula 547 & n4
Phaseolus: CD’s observations 358 & 359 n7
Phaseolus multiflorus (runner beans) 252 n1
 Phear, Samuel George 211 & 212 n3, 444 & 445 n3, n4
Philaethria dido see *Colaenis dido*
 Philosophical Society (Cambridge University): CD declines dinner invitation xxviii, 460 & n1; T.H. Huxley’s speech xxviii, 482 & n1, n2, 485 & 485–6 n1, 486 n3, 511 & 512 n2
 Philosophical Society of Ross-shire: G.J. Romanes’s lecture 508–9 & 509 n2, n3, n8, 511 & 512 n3
Phlox species: A. Gray 58 n2
Phlox nivalis 58 n2
Phlox subulata (moss phlox) 57–8 & 58 n2, 79 n2; CD’s observations 118 & n3
Phoebis neocypris see *Callidryas cipris*
 photograph albums see Dutch photograph album; German and Austrian scientists photograph album
 photographs: F. Adler 631; CD sends photographs with signature to C. Roberts 224; composite 453 & n2; experiments on movement in plants 348; *Expression* 453 n1; Gonzales family xxiv, 408 & n2, 409, 415 & n1, 591 & n2; A. Gray, J.D. Hooker and others camping in Rockies, Colorado 390; E. Haeckel and students 615; S. Laurence wishes to portray CD from a photograph 40 & nn 2–4; H.N. Moseley’s photographs sent by J.D. Hooker 111 & 112 n7, 113 & 114 n7; E. Rade 631; J. Sachs sends his photograph 24, 551; H. Schneider requests CD’s photograph 83, 557; C.G. Semper’s views on as tribute xxii, 177, 182 & n4, see also Dutch photograph album; German and Austrian scientists photograph album
Phragmites communis (*P. australis*; common reed) 215 & 215–16 n8
Phyllothyly westwoodii 383 & n6
 physiological experiments: use of animals 2 & 3 n4
 physiology: women studying 2
Picea (spruces) 156 & n5
 Pick, Thomas Pickering 451 & n6
 pickerel weed see *Pontederia cordata*
 pictures of CD: Elliot & Fry’s cartes de visite 40 & n3; S. Laurence, chalk portrait 40 n2; S. Laurence wishes to portray CD from a photograph 40 & nn 2–4; portrait by W.B. Richmond 485 n4
 Pierinae 498 & 499 n10
Pieris aripa (*Leptophobia aripa*; mountain white) 421 & 423 n8, 498 & 499 n5
 pig feet abnormalities: W.H. Flower 180 n2, 184, 196 & n1, n2; foot with thumb development 168–9 & 169 n2, 564–5 & 565 n2; *Variation* 169 n2, 565 n2

- pigeon skins from Yarkand 185 & n2, 185 & 186 n1
 Piggot, Horatio: comments on *Insectivorous plants* 373–4 & 374 nn 1–4
 Pim, Frederic William: holly-berries, scarcity of 39 & n1
 pincushion cacti (*Mammillaria*) 405 & n6, 589 & 590 n6
 pink (*Dianthus*) 214 & 215 n8
 pink sun orchid (*Thelymitra carnea*) 128 n3
 Pinopsida 531 n11, 600 n11
Pinus nordmanniana (*Abies nordmanniana*) 426 & 427 n5
Pinus sylvestris (Scots pine) 156 & n5
 Piper, Carl Edward Wilhelm 417 & n2
Pistia stratiotes (water lettuce) 279 n2, 289 & 291 n8
 pitcher-plants (*Sarracenia*) 290 & 291 n9
 Planchon, Jules Émile 404 & 405 n3, n5, 589 & 590 n3, n5; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n22
 planets: obliquity of 510 n7
Planorbis: A. Hyatt, *The genesis of the Tertiary species of Planorbis at Steinheim* 14 n3, n4, n6, n11, 15 n24; A. Hyatt's plates of 11, 12, 13, 14 n3, n6, 15 n19
Planorbis crescens (*Gyraulus crescens*) 7 & 14 n9
Planorbis discoideus (*Gyraulus sulcatus*) 7 & 14 n8
Planorbis laevis Klein (*Gyraulus kleini*) 14 n11
Planorbis levis (*P. laevis* Klein) 7 & 14 n11, 14 n7
Planorbis minutus series 8 & 14 n13
Planorbis multififormis aequiumbilicatus 14 n9
Planorbis m. crescens 14 n9
Planorbis m. denudatus (*Gyraulus denudatus*) 14 n13
Planorbis m. oxyostomus (*Gyraulus oxyostoma*) 14 n9, 14–15 n14
Planorbis m. revertens (*Gyraulus revertens*) 14–15 n14
Planorbis m. supremus 14 n9, 14–15 n14
Planorbis m. trochiformis 14–15 n14
Planorbis oxyostomus 7 & 14 n9, 8, 14 n14
Planorbis steinheimensis 14 n4
Planorbis supremus (*Gyraulus supremus*) 7 & 14 n9, 8
Planorbis tenuis (*Gyraulus rhytidophorus*) 7 & 14 n8, 10
 plant fertilisation: and insects xviii, 267 n2, 524 & 531 n5, 525–6, 527, 594 & 600 n5, 595, 597
 plantains (*Musa*; bananas and plantains) 214 & 215 n5, 404 & 405 n5, 479 & 481 n2, 589 & 590 n5
 plants: and carbon dioxide 297 & n9, 316 & 317 n5; development of plants, CD responds to G. de Saporta on 536–7 & 537 nn 2–9; development of plants, G. de Saporta on 524–30 & 531 nn 4–23, 532 nn 24–29, 594–600 & 600 nn 4–15, 601 nn 16–29; hairiness 345–6 & 346 n3, n5, n6; inflorescences 97, 530, 599; and insects 524–5, 527, 529, 594–5, 596, 599; and mammals 525, 536 & 537 n6, 595; nutrition 374 n3; plant forms, transition of 410 & n3; primitive types 526–7 & 531 nn 12–19, 596 & 600 nn 12–15, 601 nn 16–19; protandrous plants 50 & n5; separation of sexes xviii, 92 & 93 n2; *see also* bloom; cotyledons; *Cross and self fertilisation*; crossing plants; crossing plants experiments; dimorphism; *Forms of flowers*; heliotropism; movement in plants; *Movement in plants*; sleep in plants
 Playfair, Lyon 603 & n6
 poems: F. Adler (sent with German and Austrian scientists photograph album) xxii, 91 & n5, 92 & n2, 559 & n5, 630–54; A. Fitger (in German and Austrian scientists album) 630
 poinsettia (*Euphorbia pulcherrima*) 536 & 537 n8
 pollen-grains: CD studies pollen-grains and stigmas xvii, 59 & 60 n5; *Forms of flowers* 200 & n5; weight of 119 & n2, n3
 pollination and fertilisation, distinction between 395 & 396 n5, 587 & 588 n5
 polydactylism: *Variation* 184 n2
Polygonum bistorta (*Persicaria bistorta*; common or meadow bistort) 215 & 215–16 n8
Polygonum maritimum (sea knotgrass) 215 & 215–16 n8
Pontederia: A. Gray's observations 38 n2; F. Müller's observations 38 n1, 56 & n2, 144 & 145 n3, 187 & n1, n3, 421–2 & 423 n10, n11; J. Torrey's observations 38 n2
Pontederia cordata (pickerel weed): W.H. Leggett's observations 37–8 & 38 nn 1–3, 56 & n1, n3, 58 n1, 343 & n1, 423 n10, 487 & n6; J. Torrey's observations 38 n2
Pontederia crassipes (*Eichornia crassipes*; common water hyacinth): F. Müller 56 n2
Pontederia rotundifolia (tropical pickerelweed) 423 n11
 Poor Law Unions 96 n3
 poppies *see Papaver*
 population: *Descent* 2d ed., natural rate of increase in human population xxvi, 223 n3
Populus alba (white poplar) 156 & n5
Populus tremula (European aspen) 156 & n5
 portraits: of CD 40 n2, 224, 485 n4; Erasmus Darwin 523 & n3, n4, 546 & n1, n2
 potatoes 482; H.E.J. Stanley writes to J. Torbitt about 542 & n1
 Pouchet, Félix Archimède 274 & n1
 powdery alligator-flag (*Thalia dealbata*) 279 n2, 359 n10, 365 & n4
 Pozzi, Samuel Jean: *Expression* French ed. translated 99 & n4, 559–60 & 560 n4; *Expression* French 2d ed. translated 99 & n4, 188 n6, 414 n5, 559–60 & 560 n4, 567 n6, 593 n5

- prenatal influence of mother on offspring 368–9 & 369 n1
- Preobrazhensky, Vasily 447 n2
- Prévost, Louis-Constant 75 & 78 n4
- Preyer, Axel Thierry xxi, 276 n2
- Preyer, William: CD sends ‘Biographical sketch of an infant’ 277 & n1; guinea pigs 275; new-born babies 275 & 276 n2; requests copy of ‘Biographical sketch of an infant’ xxi, 275 & 276 n1; *Die Seel des Kindes* xxi
- Price, John: CD comments on stripes on animals 196 & 197 n1; E.A. Darwin requests address of from CD 16 & n1
- prickly Russian thistle (*Salsola kali*) 296 & 297 n7
- primitive types: plants 526–7 & 531 nn 12–19, 596 & 600 nn 12–15, 601 nn 16–19
- Primula*: ‘Dimorphic condition in *Primula*’ 55 & n5, 60 n5, 133 & n1, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610; ‘Specific difference in *Primula*’ 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610
- Primula elatior* (true oxlip): W. Breitenbach 380–81 & 381 n2, 586–7 & 587 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation* 378 n2, 586 n2; L.A. Errera 377 & 378 n2, 585 & 586 n2; *Forms of flowers* 380 & n3
- Primula farinosa* (bird’s eye primrose) 215 & 215–16 n8
- Primula mistassinica* (bird’s eye primrose) 21 & n4
- Primula sinensis* (Chinese primrose) 411 & 412 n5
- Pringsheim, Nathanael 268, 271, 574, 575
- privet hawk-moth (*Sphinx ligustri*) 32 & 33 n6, 498 & 499 n9
- progressive development 15 n23
- Promba yuccasella* (*Tegeticula yuccasella*; yucca moth) 267 & n4
- protandrous plants 50 & n5
- Protestantenverein 287 & n7, 578 & n7
- protoplasm: terminology 338, 583
- protoplasmic filaments in common teasel (F. Darwin’s paper) *see* *Dipsacus sylvestris* (F. Darwin’s paper)
- Pruner, Franz Ignaz 189 & 190 n8, n9, 190 n8, n9, 568 & 569 n2, n3
- Prunus avium* (wild cherry) 156 & n4
- Psamma arenaria* (*Ammophila arenaria*; European beachgrass) 215 & 215–16 n8
- Pygmyphyllum* 532 n26, 601 n26
- Pteris aquilina* (*Pteridium aquilinum*; bracken fern): F. Darwin’s *Nature* letter communicating F. Müller’s observations 200 n3, 234 n5; Müller’s observations 200 & n3
- PUBLICATIONS (CD): *Agricultural Gazette*, on scrofula and inbreeding 139–40 & 141 nn 1–3; CD comments on nature of his publications 143; CD supposes he shall not publish any more books 243; CD thinks *Forms of flowers* will be his last book 159 & 160 n2; CD will have worked up all old material on plants once *Forms of flowers* finished 146; ‘Dimorphic condition in *Primula*’ 55 n5, 60 n5, 133 & n1, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610; ‘Fertilisation of *Leschenaultia*’ 429 & 430 n2; ‘Fertility of hybrids from the common and Chinese goose’ 143 n2; ‘Fertilization of orchids’ 610; ‘Formation of mould’ 193 n4; *Fossil Cirripedia* (1854) 19 n4; German collected edition of CD’s works 236 n3, 243 n4, 340 n1; ‘Illegitimate offspring of dimorphic and trimorphic plants’ 55 n5, 60 n5, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610; ‘Inheritance’ 143 n2; *Kosmos*, ‘Aus einem Briefe von Mr. Charles Darwin an die Redaktion’ 144 n4; *Kosmos*, CD’s translated papers published in 143 n2; *Narrative* 3; 187 & n6; ‘On the tendency of species to form varieties’, CD and A.R. Wallace 78 n14; ‘The parasitic habits of *Molothrus*’ 143 n2; periodical articles, CD does not write 467 & n2; royalty payments for books 160 n3; ‘The sexual colours of certain butterflies’ 143 n2; ‘Specific difference in *Primula*’ 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610; ‘Three forms of *Lythrum salicaria*’ 55 n5, 60 n5, 133 n1, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610; ‘Two forms in species of *Linum*’ 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610; Weismann, A., CD’s preface to R. Meldola’s translation of Weismann’s *Studien zur Descendenz-Theorie* 424 n2; *see also* ‘Biographical sketch of an infant’; *Climbing plants*; *Coral reefs*; *Cross and self fertilisation*; *Descent*; *Earthworms*; *Expression*; *Forms of flowers*; *Gardeners’ Chronicle* (CD’s letters and article); *Geological observations*; *Insectivorous plants*; *Journal of researches*; *Movement in plants*; *Nature* (CD’s letters); *Orchids*; *Origin*; *Variation*
- Pulmonaria angustifolia* (narrow-leaved lungwort): W.E. Darwin 128 n2, 142 & n2; *Forms of flowers* 128 n2, 155 n6; W.D. Fox 154 & n4
- Pulmonaria grandiflora* (large-flowered lungwort) 154 & 155 n5
- pulvinus of leaves 359 n10, 378 n3, n4
- purple crown vetch (*Coronilla varia*; *Securigera varia*) 486 & 487 n3
- purple marshlocks (*Comarum palustre*) 279 n2
- Pycnogonida (sea spiders) 250 n2; British species 250 & n4; Norwegian North-Atlantic Expedition 250 & n3
- Pycnogonida specimens from *Challenger* 248 n2; P.P.C. Hoek writes to C.W. Thomson requesting

- duplicate specimens 250 & 250 nn 1–6; Hoek's report 262 n2; Thompson will send to Hoek 262 & n1
- Pythium* 299–300 & 300 n3
- Pythium proliferum* (*P. middletonii*) 300 & n4
- Quain, Richard 464 & 465 n8
- Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science*: F. Darwin, *Dipsacus* paper xx, 60 n7, 207 n3, 302 n1
- Quercus petraea* (sessile oak) 155 & 156 n2
- rabbits: and guinea pigs 225; and stinging nettles 225
- race and degeneration 195 & n2
- Raddia* see *Strephium*
- Raddia brasiliensis* see *Strephium floribundum*
- Rade, Emil: German and Austrian scientists photograph album, CD thanks for 91–2 & 92 n2; German and Austrian scientists photograph album sent xxii, 81 n3, 90–91 & 91 nn 2–5, 115 & n2, 124 n1, 556 n3, 558–9 & 559 nn 2–5, 561 & n2, 614; photograph 631
- Raja clavata* (thornback ray) 62 & n1
- Ralston, William Ralston Shedden: CD thanks for reviews and welcomes D.M. Wallace to visit him 148 & n1
- Ramsay, Andrew Crombie 31 & 32 n1; glaciation 298 & n3
- Ranunculus auricomus* (goldilocks buttercup) 43 & 44 n6
- raspberry hybrids 489–90 & 490 n1, n2, see also *Rubus*
- Rate, Alice Gertrude 397 & 398 n1
- rattle (*Rhinanthus*) 153 & n2
- Rawson, Arthur: holly-berries and bees 51–2
- Reade, Alfred Arthur 504 n5
- Reade, Thomas Mellard: age of earth 82 n2, 493 & n5; CD declines offer of his age of earth manuscript 413 & n2, n3; CD thanks for presidential address 82 & n1; Liverpool Geological Society presidential address, will send to CD 31 & 32 n1, n2
- READING (CD): G. Allen, *Physiological aesthetics* 210 & 211 n8, 235 n7; F. de Azara, *Voyages dans l'Amérique Méridionale* 312 n1; A.F. Batalin, 'Mechanik der Bewegungen der insektenfressenden Pflanzen' 144 n5; C.H. Blackley, 'New observations on hay-fever, with new experiments on the quantity of ozone in the atmosphere' 119 & n1; J.D. Caton, *The antelope and deer of America* 406 n2; CD cannot read Dutch 131; CD comments one subject drives another out of his head 384; CD comments that reading now tires him more than writing 278; CD does not read Italian 68, 351, 553; CD had to read so much on subjects at which he is at work 93; CD has forgotten much of Spanish 139 & n3; CD has not much strength for reading 129; CD reads German slowly 32, 110, 252, 281; CD receives more books from authors than he can possibly read 87; M.P. Churilov, 'Étude sur la dégénérescence physiologique des peuples civilisés' 23 & n2, n3; F.J. Cohn, communication about *Lathraea squamaria* 324 n10; C. Cramer, *Ueber die Insektenfressenden Pflanzen* 329 n7; J. Croll, 'On the probable origin and age of the sun' 327 & n1; F. Delpino, article on plants requiring animal agency for fertilisation 423 n7; L.A. Errera and G. Gevaert, manuscript of heterostyled plants article 399 & n1, 407 n6, 591 n6; A. Espinas, *Des sociétés animales* 263 & nn 2–4; K.F. von Gärtner, *Bastarderzeugung im Pflanzenreich* 282 & n1; A. Gaudry, 'Les ruminants et leurs parents' 542 n1; German, CD reads slowly 32, 110, 252, 281; W.R. Greg, 'On the failure of 'natural selection' in the case of man' 237, 238 & n1; P. Harting, 'Darwin' 131 & 132 n1; J.F.W. Herschel, *Preliminary discourse on the study of natural philosophy* 249 & n3; J.D. Hooker, Royal Society presidential address (1876) 59 & 60 n2; A. von Humboldt, *Personal narrative* 249 n3; Italian, CD does not read 68, 351, 553; G. Jäger, *Die Darwin'sche Theorie und ihre Stellung zu Moral und Religion* 159 n2, 564 n2; J.W. Judd, 'Contributions to the study of volcanoes' 501 n4; A. Kerner von Marilaun, 'Die Schutzmittel der Blüten gegen unberufene Gäste' 346 n2, n6; *Kosmos* 281 & 282 n3; E. Krause, review of H. Magnus's *Die geschichtliche Entwicklung des Farbensinnes* 261 n1, 282 n4; G.H. Lewes, *The physical basis of mind* 165 n1; F. Ludwig, *Kleistogamische Blüten und Verbreitung der Samen der Collomia grandiflora* 318 & n1; R.I. Lynch, manuscript 307 & 308 n2; J.F. McLennan, *Primitive marriage* 255 n12; J.F. McLennan, *Studies in ancient history* 255 n12; A.W. Malm, 'Om monoecism hos fiskar' 62 & n1; T. Malthus, *Essay on population* xxvi; T. Meehan, 'Are insects any material aid to plants in fertilization?' 266 & 267 n2; R. Meldola, *Entomological notes bearing on evolution* 391 & n2; C.H. Merriam, *A review of the birds of Connecticut* 519 n2; E.S. Morse, 'What American zoologists have done for evolution' 171 & n1, n2; A.J. Mott, 'On Haeckel's History of creation' 47 n2; F. Müller, 'Beobachtungen

READING (CD), cont.

- an brasilianischen Schmetterlingen' 466 & 467 n3; F. Müller, 'Einige Worte über *Leptalis*' 360 & n5, 377 & n1, 384 n2; F. Müller, 'Ueber Haarpinsel, Filzflecke und ähnliche Gebilde auf den Flügeln männlicher Schmetterlinge' 360 & 361 n6; H. Müller, *Die Befruchtung der Blumen durch Insekten* 60 & 61 n1, n2; J.J. Murphy, *Habit and intelligence* 59 n1; M. Neumayr and C. Paul, *Die Congerien- und Paludinenschichten Slavoniens und deren Faunen: ein Beitrag zur Descendenz-Theorie* 120 & n1, 410 & n3; A.J.O. Penzig, *Untersuchungen über *Drosophyllum lusitanicum* Lk.* 324 n13; J.R. Rengger, *Naturgeschichte der Säugethiere von Paraguay* 366 & n3; C.V. Riley, ninth *Annual report on the noxious, beneficial, and other insects of the State of Missouri* 199 & n1; W. Rimpau, 'Das Aufschließen der Runkelrüben' 41 & n1; W. Rimpau, 'Die selbst-sterilität des Roggens' 518 n1; W. Rimpau, 'Die Züchtung neuer Getreide-Varietäten' 41 & n1; G.J. Romanes, *Croonian lecture: Preliminary observations on the locomotor system of medusae* (published version) 17 & 18 n6, 235 & n9; G.J. Romanes, 'Evolution of nerves and nervous systems' 328 & n2; G.J. Romanes, review of G. Allen's *Physiological aesthetics* 235 & n7, 243 n5; G.J. Romanes, 'The scientific evidence of organic evolution' 508–9 & 509 n2, n3; G.O. Sars, *Researches on the structure and affinity of the genus *Brisinga** 181 & n1; K. von Scherzer, *Narrative of the circumnavigation of the globe by the Austrian frigate *Novara** 87 & 88 n2; J. Scott, *Manual of opium husbandry* 105 n2; H. Semmig, *Das Kind: Tagesbuch eines Vaters* 354 n2; C.G. Semper, 'On visual organs of the vertebrate eye type on the backs of slugs' 291 & n1; C.G. Semper, preliminary report on dorsal eyes in *Onchidium* 181–2 & 182 n2; C.T.E. von Siebold, 'Die haarige Familie von Ambras' 415 & n1; J.E. Smith, *The English flora* 42 & 44 n4; Spanish, CD has forgotten much of 139 & n3; H. Spencer's works 278 & n4; H. Taine, 'On the acquisition of language by children' 181 & n2, 353 & 354 n1; L. Tait, *Diseases of women* 240; J. Tyndall, 'Science and man' 425 & n1, n2; M. Wagner, 'Naturwissenschaftliche Streitfragen' 193 & n2, n3; A.R. Wallace, 'The colours of animals and plants' 359 & 360 n1, n2; A. Weismann, *Beiträge zur Naturgeschichte der Daphnoiden* 93 & n2; A. Weismann, 'Die Entstehung der Zeichnung bei den Schmetterlings-Raupen' 360 & n4; A. Weismann, *Über die letzten Ursachen der Transmutationen* 32 & 33 n2, n3, 392 n5, 428 n4; A. Weismann, *Ueber den Saison-Dimorphismus der Schmetterlinge* 32 & 33 n2, 384 & n3, 428 n4; R. von Willemoes-Suhm, papers on Cirripedia 415 & n2; C. Wright, *Philosophical discussions* 129 & 130 n1; O. Zacharias, 'Darwin über Kreuzung und Selbstbefruchtung im Pflanzenreiche' 25 & n3, 552 & n3
- rectal organs 512–13 & 513 nn 2–4; valves of Houston as rudimentary organ 461–5 & 465 nn 1–10, 513 n2
- recurring fever *see febris recurrens*
- red-berried elder 423 & 424 n2
- red cabbage 411 & 412 n4, 411
- red-hot pokers (*Tritoma*; *Kniphofia*; torch lilies): and bees 397 & 398 n1, n2
- reed, common (*Phragmites communis*; *P. australis*) 215 & 215–16 n8
- reed, giant (*Arundo donax*) 332 n1
- Reeves, William 443 & n6
- Reimarus, Johann Albert Heinrich: Erasmus Darwin's letters to 519 & n2
- Reinwald, Charles-Ferdinand: *Climbing plants* French ed. 414 & n5, 592 & 593 n5; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 89 & 90 n2, 557 & 558 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation* French ed. 89–90 & 90 n3, 98–9 & 99 n2, n3, 413–14 & 414 n2, 558 & n3, 559 & 560 n2, n3, 592 & n2; *Expression* French ed. 99 & n4, 559–60 & 560 n4; *Expression* 2d French ed. 414 & n5, 592 & 593 n5; *Forms of flowers* 414 & n6, 483 n2, 592 & 593 n6; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n10; *Insectivorous plants* French ed. 187–8 & 188 n2, n4, 414 & n3, 567 & n2, n4, 592 & n3
- Rekowsky, Franz von: requests CD's autograph 98 & n1, 109
- Renault, Bernard 529 & 532 n25, 599 & 601 n25
- Rengger, Johann Rudolph 366 & n3
- Renshaw, Thomas Charles 398 n3
- Rérolle, Louis: *Orchids* French ed., translated 610
- research: lack of organisation in British research 459
- Reseda* (mignonette) 41 n2
- Restiaceae (Restionaceae) 42 & 44 n3, 316 n5, 582 n5
- retardation of development *see* acceleration and retardation of development
- Retzius, Gustaf 534 & n1
- reversion: E. Haeckel 26 n4; L. Tait suggests hermaphroditism in humans could be regarded as 42 n2
- Rhamnus catharticus* (*R. cathartica*; common buckthorn) 21 & n5, 171–2 & 175 n2

- Rhamnus frangula* (*Frangula alnus*; alder buckthorn) 175 n2
- Rhamnus lanceolatus* (*R. lanceolata*; lanceleaf buckthorn) 21 & n5, 172, 173, 174; A. Gray 82 & 83 n1
- Rhinanthus* (rattle) 153 & n2
- Rhipogonum* 313 & 315 n4, 580 & 582 n4
- Rhizopoda 322 & 324 n3, 341 & 343 n5
- Rhodiola sibirica* 300 & 301 n1
- Rhododendron* 156 & n5
- Ribes aureum* (golden current) 498 & 499 n8
- Ribot, Theodule: and A. Espinas translated H. Spencer's *Principles of psychology* 266 & n8, 573 & 574 n8
- Riches, John Thomas: *Comparettia falcata* 460–61 & 461 n1, n2
- Richmond, William Blake: portrait of CD 485 n4
- Ricinus communis* see castor-oil plant
- Rickards, George Henry Lascelles 362 & 363 n1
- Ridley, Henry Nicholas: CD thanks for specimens 164 & n2, n3; sends *Saxifraga tridactylites* with insects 163 & n1
- Riedel, Johan Gerard Friedrich: Hainan inhabitants, os coccyx 121 & n3
- Riley, Charles Valentine: C.L. Bernays sends copy of report 276 & n2; CD thanks Riley for report 199 & n1; W. Saunders hears from of CD's courtesy 490
- Rimpau, Wilhelm: CD thanks for essays and comments on self-sterility 41 & n1, n2; CD thanks for observations 522 & n2, 523 n3; observations on *Secale cereale*, *Beta vulgaris* and crossing wheat 517 & 518 nn 1–3
- rivet wheat (*Triticum turgidum*) 517 & 518 n3
- Roberts, Charles: CD sends photographs with signature as contribution to Roberts's charity 224
- Roberts, William: asks about organisms acquiring parasitic habit 261 & n1, 262 n2, n3; cited CD 262 n3
- Robertson, George Croom: CD agrees to request for German translation of 'Biographical sketch of an infant' 246 & n3; CD assumes Robertson has no objection to publication of German translations of article 285 & n3; CD requests permission for French translation of article 248–9 & 249 n2; CD returns proofs with corrections 206 & n1; CD sends manuscript for possible publication xxi, 180 & 181 n1, n2; CD thanks for copies of 'Biographical sketch of an infant' 285 n1; *Mind* editor 285 n1
- Robinia* (locust trees): CD asks W.E. Darwin to observe in rain xix, 344 & n2
- Robinia pseudoacacia* (black locust or false acacia) xix, 325 & n2, 344 n2
- Rocky Mountains vegetation 391 n3, 412 n7, 419 & 420 n3, 438 n4
- Rodó, Señor: foreign bird's nest for CD 23 & 24 n2, 41 n2
- Rodrigues Island 66 & n7
- Rodwell, John Medows: CD asks G.H. Darwin to translate extract 219 n3; CD thanks for sermon extract 220 & n1; sends sermon extract from Gregorios 218 & n1, n2, 219 n3
- Rolleston, George: career 188 & 190 n7; sends copy of P. Broca's paper 188 & 190 n8
- Rolleston, Grace 188 & 190 n6
- Roman villa excavations: Abinger 352 n1, 364–5 n1, 385 & 387 n2, 389 n3; Chedworth 364 n1, 451 n1, n3
- Romanes, George John: G. Allen's *Physiological aesthetics*, review of 235 & n7, n8, 242–3 & 243 n5; *Aurelia aurita* 332 & n4, 334 & 335 n7, 337 & 338 n2, n3, 338, 514 n3; CD arranges to meet 21–2; CD comments on F. Darwin's work xx, 207 & n3, 210 & n3, n4, 328 & 329 n6, n8; CD comments that Romanes overestimates him and his works 513; CD glad to look after experimental plants at Down 513 & 514 n1; CD offers Down House garden for experiments 509, 512 n5; CD pleased to propose Romanes for election to Royal Society 17 & 18 n1, n2; CD responds to Romanes's intercrossing notes 234–5 & 235 nn 2–6; CD on Romanes's lecture to Philosophical Society of Ross-shire 508–9 & 509 n2, n3; CD on Romanes's *Nature* articles 328 & n2, 329 n3, 331–2 & 332 nn 2–4; CD sends extract from J.B. Lamarck 222 & n1, n2; CD thanks for G. Allen's book with passages marked by Romanes 207 & n1; CD will be delighted to read lecture when published in *Nature* 210 & 211 n5; *Croonian lecture: Preliminary observations on the locomotor system of medusae* (published version) 17 & 18 n6, 235 & n9; F. Darwin suggests thymol for medusae experiments 513 & 514 n3; F. Darwin's help, asks CD for at Kew 225–6 & 229 n7; F. Darwin's work, comments on 334 & 335 n5, n6; graft hybrids experiments (pangenesis hypothesis) xxiv, xxv, 26 & 27 n5, 207 & n5, 225 & 229 n6, 335 & n10, 509 & n4, 511 & 512 n5; E. Haeckel's essay on perigenesis discussed 26 & n2; intercrossing notes xxiv, 225, 226–9 & 229 n2, 242–3 & 243 nn 2–4; lunched with CD 18 n7, 207 n5; muscular tissue 337–8; muslin analogy and nervous plexus of medusae 333 & 335 n2; *Nature*, 'Evolution

Romanes, George John, cont.

of nerves and nervous systems' (Royal Institution lecture; published in three parts) 207 n4, 211 n5, 328 & n2, 331 & 332 n2, 337 & 338 n1; *Nature*, 'Fetichism in animals' 511 & 512 n8; *Nature*, letter on hen rearing ferrets 241 n3, 277 & n3; nettles 225 & 229 n3; Philosophical Society of Ross-shire, lecture 508–9 & 509 n2, n3, n8, 511 & 512 n3; on reception of CD's work by popular audiences 511 & 512 n4; Royal Institution, lecture 207 & n4, 211 n5, 229 n1, 328 n2, 338 n1; Royal Society, candidacy 17 & 18 n1, n2, 22 n1; Royal Society, elected to 18 n2; H. Spencer's work 226 & 229 n1, n9, n10; H. Spencer's work, CD thinks Romanes has given too much credit to 235 & n8; starfish 334 & 335 n8; suggests experiment on contractile tissue of plants 338; thanks CD for comments on third part of *Nature* nerves article 337 & 338 n1; thanks CD for Lamarck extract 225 & 229 n1; values CD's opinion 511 & 512 n1; visits Down 225 & 229 n2, 603 & n10

Roon, Albrecht von 459 & n4

Rosaceae 339 & 340 n7, 584 & 585 n7

rough poppy (*Papaver hybridum*) 272 & n1

round-leaved sundew *see* *Drosera rotundifolia*

rowan (*Sorbus aucuparia*; mountain ash) 156 & n4

Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew: annual expenses estimate 465 & 466 n2; W. Borrer's plant collection 128 & n3; CD comments to J.D. Hooker in appreciation of 458; F. Darwin's visit to look for dimorphic plants 59, 65 & 66 n2, 93 & 94 n4, 113 & n6; gardeners, Hooker's view of 457 & n3; J.E. Gilbert sent plants to Kew 125 & n3; J.D. Hooker, director 213 n1, 466 n2; R.I. Lynch, propagating department foreman 301 n1, 308 n2, 325 n1, 332 n1, 336 n2, 350 n4, 351 n1, 359 n11, 376 n1, 378 n2, 412 n3; G.J. Romanes's experiments 229 n6; supplies CD with plants xviii, 279 n2, 426 & n9; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer, assistant director 279 n2, 376 n4; Thiselton-Dyer, oversees in Hooker's absence 404 n3, 420 & n5

Royal Holland Society of Sciences and Humanities (Koninklijke Hollandsche Maatschappij der Wetenschappen): nominates CD foreign member 198 & 199 n1

Royal Institution of Great Britain: F. Galton preparing heredity lecture 27 n2, 31 & n3; G.J. Romanes, lecture on evolution of nervous systems 207 & n4, 211 n5, 229 n1, 328 n2, 338 n1

Royal Literary Fund 15 & 16 n1

Royal Nurseries: holly varieties 57 & n4

Royal Society of London: candidates proposed or supported by CD 17, 170 & n1; J.D. Dana, medal 457 & n6, 458 n4, 501 n2; G.H. Darwin, candidacy and fellowship 488 & 489 n6, 491 & n2, 492 & 493 n2, 493; F. Darwin, *Dipsacus* paper abstract (not full paper) published xx, 60 n7, 66 n4, 207 n3, 210 & n3, 342 n2, 358 & 359 n8; F. Darwin, *Dipsacus* paper communicated by CD xx, 60 n7; F. Darwin, *Dipsacus* paper read xx, 60 n7, 111 & 112 n2, 359 n8; F. Darwin, *Dipsacus* paper welcomed by J.D. Hooker 65 & 66 n3; P.M. Duncan, council 501 n3; foreign membership candidates 63–4 & 64 nn 1–4; funding 49 n2; C. Gegenbaur, foreign membership 63 & 64 n2; Government Grant Committee 111 & 112 n5; grants 47 & 48 n2, 48–9 & 49 n2, n4, 111 & 112 n5; O. Heer, medal 457 & n6, 458 n4; J.D. Hooker, hosted reception 239 & 240 n1; J.D. Hooker, president 53 n2, 60 n3, 245 & n6, 457 n6, 458 n4; Hooker, presidential address (1876) 49 n2, 59 & 60 n2; Hooker, presidential address (1877) 465 & 466 n2, n6, 501 & nn 1–3; J.W. Judd, fellowship 176 & n2; A.O. Kovalevsky, foreign member 63 & 64 n1, n3; R. Leuckart, foreign membership 63 & 64 n1, n3; R. McLachlan, fellowship 170 & n1; medals 457 n6, 458 n4, 501 n2; R. Owen 60 n3; papers sent to by young authors, Hooker comments on 65–6; G.J. Romanes, candidacy and election 17 & 18 n1, n2, 22 n1; W. Spottiswoode, vice-president 427 n2; J. Tyndall, read paper 207 & n2; W. White, assistant secretary 19 n3; W. White, fellowship 19 n3

Royer, Charles 323 & 324 n9, 342 & 343 n11

Rubiaceae (coffee and madder) 43 & 44 n8

Rubus (brambles and raspberries) 214 & 215 n8; variation in 86 & 87 n3, n5, *see also* raspberry hybrids

Rubus occidentalis 489

Rubus strigosus (*R. sachalinensis* var. *sachalinensis*) 489 & 490 n1

Ruck, Arthur Ashley (Atty) 234 & n8

Ruck, Richard Matthews (Dicky) 150 & n2

rudimentary organs: *Descent* US eds. 461 & 465 n1; F. Galton 242; valves of Houston 461–5 & 465 nn 1–10

rue-leaved saxifrage (*Saxifraga tridactylites*) 163 & n1, 164 & n2, n3

runner beans (*Phaseolus multiflorus*) 252 n1

Russia: CD's works widely read 381–2 n1; German communities on the Volga 456 & n2, n4; grasses 455 & 456 n3; wheat varieties 449–50 & 450 n2, n3, 455

- Rutimeyer, Ludwig 188 & 190 n2
rye (*Secale cereale*) 517 & 518 n1, 522 & n2
- Sachs, Julius: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 24 & n4, 551 & n4; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n18; Scitamineae 358 & 359 n10, 365 & n3; sends his photograph 24, 551; sends papers 24 & n5, 551 & n5; sends thanks to F. Darwin for his papers 24 & n6, 551 & 552 n6; *Text-book of botany* 358 & 359 n10, n12
sacral dimple 546–7 & 547 n1, n3
Saint-Lager, Jean Baptiste: comments on *Drosera* 72 & n5, 554 & 555 n5; sends requested article 71 & 72 n2, 554 & 555 n2
Salicornia (glasswort) 296 & 297 n7
Salicornia macrostachya (*Arthrocnemum macrostachyum*) 300 & 301 n1
Salisburia primigenia 532 n26, 601 n26
Salisburiae 309 & 310 n6, 579 & n6
Salisbury, 3d marquess of, R.A.T. Gascoyne-Cecil 244 & 245 n3
Salix (willows) 215 & 215–16 n8
salsify (*Tragopogon*; goatsbeard) 214 & 215 n8
Salsola kali (prickly Russian thistle) 296 & 297 n7
saltbush (*Atriplex*) 215 & 215–16 n8
Salter, Samuel James Augustus: vitality of seeds 51 & n4
Salvia horminum (*S. viridis*; annual clary) 43 & 44 n9
Samouelle, George: spider specimens 107 n3
sand ryegrass (*Elymus arenarius*; *Leymus arenarius*) 301 & n1
Sandberger, Fridolin 6 & 14 n5; *Planorbis laevis* 7 & 14 n11
Sandys, John Edwin 435 n2, 655; public oration for CD at Cambridge University honorary degree ceremony xvii, xxvii, 497 n5, 655–8 & 658 nn 1–15, 659 nn 16–21
sap circulation 104 & 105 n8, 162 & n10
Saponaria (soapwort) 214 & 215 n8
Saporta, Gaston de: Académie des sciences, CD's forthcoming election to botanical section 523–4 & 530 n2, 593 & 600 n2; CD comments on development of plants 536–7 & 537 nn 3–9; CD thanks for information on his interesting discovery 410 & nn 1–5; comments on *Cross and self fertilisation* 524, 525, 530, 594, 595, 599; conference on ancient climates and plant development 526 & 531 n12, 596 & 600 n12; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 524 & 531 n3, 594 & 600 n3; development of plants 524–30 & 531 nn 4–23, 532 nn 24–29, 594–600 & 600 nn 4–15, 601 nn 16–29; fern in Silurian schists discovered 410 & n4; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 613 & n34; Permian leaf discovery 410 n1, 530 & 532 n26, 538 n11, 599–600 & 601 n26; plant forms, transition of 410 n3; terminology 531 n21, 601 n21
Sara longwing (*Heliconius apseudes*; *H. sara*) 421 & 423 n8, 498 & 499 n4
Sarracenia (pitcher-plants) 290 & 291 n9
Sars, Georg Ossian: autography 181 & n2; CD comments on his book 181 & n1; *Nebalia* 262 & n3; Pycnogonida 250 & n3; Schizopoda 262 & n3
Sars, Michael: *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n17
Saunders, William: raspberry hybrids 489–90 & 490 n1, n2
Saunders, William Wilson 520 & n3
Saville-Kent, William: CD declines honorary committee membership invitation 148 & 149 n2; plans for aquarium 146 & 147 n1, n2, 436–7 & 438 nn 1–6
Saxifraga tridactylites (rue-leaved saxifrage) 163 & n1, 164 & n2, n3
Saxonca (wheat variety) 449–50 & 450 n2, n3, 455, 458, 459
Sayce, Archibald Henry: asks about children's language 303–4 & 304 n1, n2, 318 n2; asks if he may cite CD 312 & n1; CD comments on children's language 307 & n1; children's language 312; cited CD 312 n1, 320 & n1
scamander swallowtail (*Papilio grayi*; *P. scamander*) 498 & 499 n11
scarce bamboo page (*Colaenais dido*; *Philaethria dido*; Dido longwing) 498 & 499 n4
scarlet gilia *see* *Gilia aggregata*
scarlet plume *see* *Euphorbia jacquiniiflora*
Schäfer, Edward Albert 337 & 338 n4
Scherzer, Karl von: CD comments on M. Wagner's views 193 & n2, n3; CD interested in *Novara* expedition 87 & 88 n2, n3; offered CD *Novara* publications 194 n5
Schizopoda 262 & n3
Schlesinger, Max: request to publish German translation of 'Biographical sketch of an infant' 246 n3; translated 'Biographical sketch of an infant' 272 & 273 n1, 281 n2
Schneider, Hugo: requests autograph and photograph 83, 557; sends birthday greetings 83, 556
Schnyder, Otto: botany of Argentine Republic 404 & 405 n4, 589 & 590 n4
Schollera graminea Willd. (*Heteranthera dubia*; water stargrass) 38 & n3
Schön, Johannes: question from student science club about intellectual difference between humans and animals 157–8, 562–4

Schrankia see *Mimosa*

Schrankia uncinata see *Mimosa microphylla*

E. Schweizerbart'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung: German collected edition of CD's works 236 n3, 243 n4, 340 n1; E. Koch, head of 54 n1, 236 n3, 340 n1

Schwerzfeiger, Frederick: asks CD for financial loan xxvii, 356–7 & 357 n1

SCIENTIFIC VIEWS (CD): acceleration and retardation of development 171 & n4; analogical variation 120 & n3; botany 275 & n3, 536; colour sense xxi, 260 & 261 n1, n2, 281 & 282 n4; contraception xxvi, 223 & n3; crossing, advantages of 140 & 141 n3; entomologists 377; evolution xxvi, 307; evolution of sexual instincts 237 n2; evolutionary change 410 & n2, n3; extinction, tendency of intermediate forms to become extinct 234 & 235 n5; inbreeding 140; inheritance, characteristics inherited by one sex 367 n1; inheritance, of injuries 540 n1; latent characteristics, reappearance of 141 n2; monocious species change towards hermaphroditism 537 & 537–8 n9; natural selection, operation on individuals or group xxiv, 229 n8, 235 & n6; origin of different flower forms and separate sexes xviii; pangenesis hypothesis 26 n3, 136 n1; progressive development 15 n23; on public making up its own mind about differing opinions 273, 576; separation of sexes (plants) xviii, 92 & 93 n2; sexual dimorphism in regard to colour 359–60 & 360 n2, 363 & 364 n3; H. Spencer's work 235 & n8, 278 & n4; tortoises, giant land- 67 & 68 n3; unconscious selection 234 & 235 n3; vertebrate and invertebrate eyes 178 & 179 n5, 565 & 566 n2; on writers with differing opinions 273, 576, see also sexual selection

SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD): acacia 220 & 221 n6; botany, CD never been properly grounded in botany 536; CD able to work pretty hard 379; CD able to work several hours daily 55; CD cannot endure doing nothing (being an idler) xix, 126, 208, 243; CD comments as usual almost everything goes differently to what he anticipated 328; CD on untrustworthy stories 369; CD will renew exertion as long as capable of any work 92; CD wonders whether he is capable of any more good work 243; CD's productivity and nature of topics worked on xvii; children's development (based on CD's children) xxi, 181 n1, 206, 260–61 & 261 n2, 319 n4; children's language 307 & n1; cross-fertilisation, floral morphology, CD's role acknowledged 61

n4; cross sterility 18 n2; crossing plants experiments xviii, 49 & 50 n4, 61 n2, 140; and F. Darwin, CD on their hard work 358, 402, 426 & n9; dimorphism xvii, 59 & 60 n5; *Drosera*, critics of CD's theory 292 & n10, 374 n1; *Drosera*, main experimental subject for *Insectivorous plants* 164 n2; eucalyptus 220 & 221 n6; flower specimens studied xviii, 118 & nn 1–4; flowers, CD on dreadful work making anything out about dried flowers xviii, 118; *Forms of flowers*, CD longs to get this old work off his hands 93 & 94 n5; *Forms of flowers*, research for 113 & n6, 132 n1, 200 & n5; *Forsythia suspensa* 137 n4; future and past work, CD comments on 125–6, 366; gradations in development 181–2 & 182 n3; J.F.W. Herschel's book, influence on CD 249 & n3; heterostyled flowers xvii; A. von Humboldt's book, influence on CD 249 & n3; A. Hyatt comments on impact of 6; hybridism 18 & n2; *Iberis umbellata* 96 & n4; inconspicuous flowers, CD would work on if he were not too old and too much occupied 399 & 400 n5; inheritance, CD will not work on again 84, 84 & n3; insects and plant fertilisation xviii; *Ipomoea purpurea* 96 & n4; J.W. Judd comments on CD's approach to reasoning 74 n2; letters to write, CD often quite overwhelmed with 193; T. Malthus's *Essay on population* influenced CD's evolutionary theory xxvi; motto, A. Trollope's phrase 'it's dogged as does it' as a motto for scientific workers quoted by CD xxv, 509 & n5; movement in plants, CD all on fire at work on xix, 411; C.E. Norton comments on 130 n2; observers, CD acknowledges role of 85, 92; observers, J.C. Conybeare on CD's valuing of 533 & n5; *Oxalis*, cleistogamy and heterostyly in 132 n1; plant physiology, CD working hard on 510 & n4; plants, CD lately working so hard on 278; reading, CD on what a lot of books to read 207; reading now tires CD more than writing 278; G.J. Romanes, CD comments to that Romanes overestimates CD and his works 513; G.J. Romanes on reception of CD's work by popular audiences 511 & 512 n4; transmutation 102 & 103 n3, 560 & 561 n3; vegetable physiology, CD occupied with observations on 413; A.R. Wallace on CD's continuous work 46–7; writing, CD comments reading now tires him more than writing 278, see also 'Biographical sketch of an infant'; bloom; cotyledons; dimorphism; earthworms; *Forms of flowers*; heliotropism; movement in plants; PUBLICATIONS; sleep in plants; species

- Scitamineae: A. de Candolle 339 & 340 n8, 584 & 585 n8; J. Sachs 358 & 359 n10, 365 & n3
- Slater, Philip Lutley: hears good report of CD from V. Brooke 219 & n2; sends memorial supporting C.W. Thomson to CD for signature 219 & n1; C.W. Thomson, memorial supporting 219 n1
- Sclerocarya birrea* (umganu or marula tree) 368 n2, 446 n5
- Scomber scombrus* (Atlantic mackerel) 62 & n1
- Scots pine (*Pinus sylvestris*) 156 & n5
- Scott, John: career 104, 105 n2, 162 n1; CD renewed contact with xviii; CD suggests crossing experiment 104 & 105 n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 103 & 105 n1; *Duabanga sonneratioides* 161 & 162 n6; *Forms of flowers*, cited in 105 n5, 162 n5; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n19; *Lafoesia vandelliana* 161 & 162 n6; *Lagerstroemia* 104 & 105 n5, 160–61 & 162 n3; *Manual of opium husbandry* 105 n2; *Nephelium litchi* 161 & 162 n7; opium poppy observations 103–4 & 105 n3, 161–2 & 162 n8, n9; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611 & n2; sap circulation 104 & 105 n8, 162, 162 & n10; thanks for *Cross and self fertilisation* 103 & 105 n1
- Scott, John, 3rd earl of Eldon 364 & n1
- scrofula: and inbreeding 134–5 & 135 nn 2–5, 139–40 & 141 n1; *Times* report 238 & n1
- Scudder, Samuel Hubbard 524 & 531 n6, 594 & 600 n6
- Scully, John: pigeon skins 185 n2, 185 & 186 n1
- scurvy-grass sorrel (*Oxalis enneaphylla*) 300 & 301 n1, 301 & 302 n2
- sea campion (*Silene maritima*; *S. uniflora*) 300 & 301 n1
- sea holly (*Eryngium maritimum*) 214 & 215 n8, 296 & 297 n7, 300
- sea knotgrass (*Polygonum maritimum*) 215 & 215–16 n8
- sea milkwort (*Glaux maritima*; *Lysimachia maritima*) 300 & 301 n1
- sea rocket (*Cakile*) 214 & 215 n8
- sea spiders *see* Pycnogonida
- sea spurge (*Euphorbia paralias*) 301 & 302 n2
- seablite (*Suaeda fruticosa*; *S. vermiculata*) 301 & n1, 332 n1
- seakale (*Crambe*) 214 & 215 n8
- seakale (*Crambe maritima*) 296 & 297 n6; W.G. Smith 300 n1, 304 & 305 n2
- séances 207–8 n5
- Secale cereale* (rye) 517 & 518 n1, 522 & n2
- Securigera varia see* *Coronilla varia*
- Sedgwick, Sara (Sara Darwin from marriage Nov 1877): aunts 436 n4; CD on her engagement to W.E. Darwin xxvii, 394–5 & 395 n2, n3, 397 n2; and W.E. Darwin, engagement xvii, xxvii, 394–5 & 395 n2, n3, 397 n2, 400 & 401 n5, 416 & n2, 420 n1, 425 & 426 n5, 436 & n2, 456 & 457 n1, 458 & n3; and W.E. Darwin, marriage 395 n2, 399 n2, 454 n6, 510 & n3, 539 n2; and W.E. Darwin, wedding xxvii, 489 n7, 491 n3, 501 n3, 504 n2, 510 & n3; honeymoon 539 n2; living in Tilgate 402 n5; thanks CD for his letter 396–7 & 397 n2, n3; visits Down 416 & n4, 434 & n4, 454 & n6
- Sedgwick, Theodora: CD sends greetings to 436 & n4; J.D. Hooker met in America 458 & n3; Hooker wonders which Sedgwick sister is engaged to W.E. Darwin 456 & 457 n1; S. Sedgwick's sister 420 n2; visits Down 454 & n6
- Sedgwick, Theodore and Sara (Sara Sedgwick's parents) xxvii
- Sedum* 522 n2
- Sedum dasyphyllum* (thick-leaf stonecrop) 214 & 215 n8
- seeds: vitality of 51 & n3, n4, 59
- selection *see* group selection; natural selection; sexual selection; unconscious selection
- Selenka, Emil 77 & 79 n21
- self-fertilisation of plants: *Cross and self fertilisation* 399 & 400 n3, 407 & n4, 590 & 591 n4; A. Gray 266–7 & 267 n3; inconspicuous flowers 400 n5
- self-sterility in plants: *Cross and self fertilisation* 41 & n2
- Selliera* 429 & 430 n1, 519 & 520 n1, n2
- semaphore plant *see* *Desmodium gyrans*
- Semmig, Bertha 354 n2
- Semmig, Hermann: child development 353–4 & 354 nn 1–9
- Semnopithecus ajax* (Kashmir gray langur; Chamba sacred langur) 466 n5
- Semper, Carl Gottfried: annelid affinity to vertebrates 286 & 287 n6, 578 & n6; career 63 & 64 n1; CD comments on gradations in development 181 & 182 n3; CD honoured by dedication 181 & 182 n1, 291; CD thanks for paper and dedication 291 & n1; comments on German and Austrian scientists photograph album xxii, 177 & 179 n1, 182 & n4; hopes CD will accept dedication of forthcoming publication xxii, 177 & 179 n2; 'On visual organs of the vertebrate eye type on the backs of slugs', introduction 178–9 & 179 n2, 180 nn 6–8, 565–6 & 567 nn 3–5; 'On visual organs of the vertebrate eye type on the backs of slugs', sends paper 285 & 286 n1, 291 & n1; *Onchidium*,

Semper, Carl Gottfried, cont.

dorsal eyes in 181–2 & 182 n2; publications 179 n2, n3

Senecio ficoides (*Kleinia ficoides*) 289 & 290 n6

Senna obtusifolia 466–7 n1

Senna tora see *Cassia tora*

sensitive neptunia (*Neptunia oleracea*; water mimosa) 454 n2, 497 & n3

separation of sexes (plants) xviii, 92 & 93 n2

sessile oak (*Quercus petraea*) 155 & 156 n2

‘The sexual colours of certain butterflies’ (CD) 143 n2

sexual dimorphism in regard to colour: CD and A.R. Wallace’s debate over 359–60 & 360 n2

sexual instincts: evolution of 237 n2

sexual selection: butterflies, F. Müller 420 & n1, 427 n2, 487 n8; A.R. Wallace 297 & 298 n2, 425 n4, n5, 427 & 428 n5

sexual selection (CD’s work): butterflies 487 & n8; CD comments on to A.R. Wallace 360 & n3, 365–6 & 366 n2, 428 n5; *Descent* 298 n2; P. Mantegazza 360 & n3; terminology 360, 363 & 364 n3, 365 & 366 n2; Wallace and CD’s differences about 297 & 298 n2, 360 & n3, 363 & 364 n2, 365–6 & 366 n2, 425 n5, 427 & 428 n5; Wallace comments on to CD 297 & 298 n2, 363 & 364 n2

Shæn, Margaret 150 & n6

Shand, James William Fraser Smith 362 & 363 n2

Sharpe, Richard Bowdler: CD offers foreign bird’s nest to British Museum 41 & nn 1–4

sheep 247

shorthorn cattle 134 & 135 n2, n3

Shrewsbury School: CD attended 497 n17

Shuválov, Peter Andreivich 381–2 & n1

Siberian pea tree: *Caragana arborescens* 498 & 499 n8

Siciliani, Pietro: CD thanks for book 68 & n2, 553 & 554 n2

Siebenbürgische Verein für Naturwissenschaften (Transylvanian Society for Natural Sciences): appointed CD honorary member 605–6

Siebold, Carl Theodor Ernst von: CD thanks for photographs and article 415 & n1; sends photographs of Gonzales family xxiv, 408 & n2, n3, 409, 415 n1, 591 & n2, n3; starfish 334 & 335 n8

Sievekink, Edward Henry: CD interested in Erasmus Darwin’s letters to J.A.H. Reimarus 519 & n2

Silchester (Roman town excavation): bronze eagle 472 & 479 n6; diagrams of vertical cuttings 472–7, 479 n3, n4; J.G. Joyce xxviii, 479 n1; visit by F. Darwin and H. Darwin xxviii, 467–71 & 479 nn 1–8

Silene maritima (*S. uniflora*; sea campion) 300 & 301 n1

Silesian Society: *Dipsacus* 331 n6; *Lathraea squamaria* 323 & 324 n10

Silliman, Benjamin, Jr 116 n2

silver fir (*Abies alba*) 156 & n5

Simon, John 436 & n3

Slack, Henry James 467 n2

slavery 195

sleep in plants xix, 411 & 412 n6; A. Brongniart 209; *Cassia* 376 & n2, 403 & 404 n5; CD and F. Darwin work on 288; CD’s plant requests 287 & 288 n4, 288 & n6; cotyledons 411 & 412 n6; *Erythrina* 296 & 297 n5; *Erythrina caffra* 346 & 347 n3; *Erythrina corallodendron* 346 & 347 n3; *Erythrina crista-galli* 347 & n4, 354–5 & 355 n1, 358 & 359 n9; *Euphorbia jacquiniiflora* xx, 375–6 & 376 n2, 376 & n3; R.I. Lynch’s observations xx, 306 & nn 2–4, 354–5 & 355 n1, 358 & 359 n11, 375–6 & 376 n2; *Phaseolus* 358 & 359 n7; pulvinus 359 n10; *Thalia dealbata* 365 & n4; *Tropaeolum minus* 292 & n8; see also movement in plants

Smilacaceae: A. de Candolle 313 & 315 n3, 321 n2, 580 & 582 n3

Smilax: A. de Candolle 313 & 315 n4, 580 & 582 n4; F. Delpino 315 & 316 n9, 581 & 582 n9

Smilax aspera 315, 581

Smilax bononox 315 & 316 n9, 581 & 582 n9

Smith, Arthur Edgar 305 n2

Smith, Austin Rogers: comments on *Descent* 416–17 & 417 nn 1–3

Smith, Henry 464 & 465 n8

Smith, James Edward: *Petasites vulgaris* 42 & 44 n4

Smith, John: CD declines possibility of Smith collecting seaside plants with bloom 335 & 336 n3; CD tells J.D. Hooker he will communicate with Smith 216 & n2; *Mimosa pudica* 465 & 466 n3; Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, curator 311 n2, 332, 426 & n9; visiting Bude 332 & 333 n3, 336 n3; will attend to CD’s requests in Hooker’s absence 213 & n9

Smith, Samuel 362 & 363 n1

Smith, Worthington George: iris 300 n1, 304 & 305 n2, 305; *Peronospora* 300 n3; *Pythium* 299–300 & 300 n3; seakale 300 n1, 304 & 305 n2; thanks CD for *Forms of flowers* 304 & 305 n1

Smith, Elder & Co: CD inquires about cost of maps for *Coral reefs* 2d ed. French ed. 117–18 & 118 n1, n2; *Geological observations* 2d ed., maps for German ed. 53 & 54 n1

Smithia 359 & n12

Smithia sensitiva 359 n12

- Smithsonian Institution 15 n16
- snail orchid (*Comporettia falcata*; sickle-leaved comporetia) 460–61 & 461 n1
- snow banana (*Musa glauca*; *Ensete glaucum*) 209 & 210 n9, 214 & 215 n5, 217 & n5
- soapwort (*Saponaria*) 214 & 215 n8
- Sociedad Científica Argentina (Argentine Scientific Society): appointed CD honorary member 608–9
- Sociedade de Geographia de Lisboa (Geographical Society of Lisbon): elects CD corresponding member 397 n2, 588 & 589 n2, 607–8
- Société helvétique des Sciences naturelles (Swiss Society of Natural Sciences) 404 & 405 n3, 589 & 590 n3
- Solanum* 421 & 422 n5
- Solanum palinacanthum* 422 n5, 486 & 487 n5
- Solidago* (goldenrod) 393 & 394 n4
- solitary cacique (*Cacicus solitarius*; boyero negro) 24 n3, 41 n3, n4
- Sonchus* (sow thistle) 214 & 215 n8
- Sorbus aucuparia* (mountain ash; rowan) 156 & n4
- sound-producing in males 363, 366 & n3
- South Africa: voting rights in proposed confederation 294–5 & 295 nn 1–4
- South Africa Museum 361 & 362 n3, n5
- southern monarch (*Danaus erippus*; *Danaus erippus*) 421 & 423 n8, 498 & 499 n6
- sow thistle (*Sonchus*) 214 & 215 n8
- Spalding, Douglas Alexander 277 & n2
- sparrows 186 & n1
- species: CD started notebook on 105 & 106 n3; environmental factors affecting variability of species 120 & n4; sterility of hybrids as test of physiological 18 n2
- species book (CD): projected works described in *Variation* 124 & n3; variation material 126 n5
- ‘Specific difference in *Primula*’ (CD) 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610
- Spectator*: *Cross and self fertilisation* review 110 & 111 n1
- Spence, William *see* Kirby, William, and W. Spence
- Spencer, Herbert: CD on deductive style of 278 & n4; CD thinks G.J. Romanes has given too much credit to Spencer’s work 235 & n8; A. Espinas comments on 265 & 266 n5, n8, 573 & 574 n5, n8; *First principles* 2d ed. 229 n9, n10; freedom from state interference 372–3 n4; heredity theory 26 & n3; J.F. McLennan comments on 311 & 312 n2; L.H. Morgan comments on Spencer’s work on evolution of family 253–5 & 255 nn 3–13; *Principles of psychology* translated 266 & n8, 573 & 574 n8; *Principles of sociology* 253 & 255 n3; reception of his work in America 253 & 255 n5; G.J. Romanes discusses his work 226 & 229 n1, n9, n10, 235 n8
- Sphaerodoris* (*Actinocyclus*) 285 & 286 n2
- sphinx, giant (*Macrosila antaeus*; *Cocytius antaeus*) 499 n9
- Sphinx convolvuli* (*Agrius convolvuli*; convolvulus hawk-moth) 50 & n6, 498 & 499 n9
- Sphinx ligustri* (privet hawk-moth) 32 & 33 n6, 498 & 499 n9
- spiders: CD’s spider collection 67 n3, 107 & n2, 112 & 113 n1
- Spirillum* 543 & 544 n2
- spiritualism 207 & n5
- splenic fever (anthrax) 543 & 544 n2
- spontaneous generation: H.C. Bastian 207 n2; J. Tyndall 207 & n2, 512 n7
- spontaneous variability 496 n8
- Spottiswoode, William 426 & 427 n2
- Spratt, Thomas Abel Brimage: offers his book on Crete to CD 18–19 & 19 n1
- Sprenger, Aloys Ignatz Christoph 126 & n3, 562 & n3
- Spring Rice, Thomas and Elizabeth 603 & n9
- spruces (*Picea*) 156 & n5
- spurges *see Euphorbia*
- stags: sounds 366 & n4
- Stanley, Edward Henry, 15th earl of Derby: C.G. Gordon met 36 & 37 n4; P.A. Shuválov 381–2 n1
- Stanley, Henry Edward John: writes to J. Torbitt about potatoes 542 & n1
- Stanley, Mary Catherine: CD’s works in Russia 381 & 381–2 n1
- Star of India 245
- starfish 334 & 335 n8
- starfruit *see Averrhoa carambola*
- Stationers’ Company 506 n7, 521 n4
- Stebbing, Thomas Roscoe: decapods 262 n3
- Steinheim basin, Germany 14 n4
- Steinheim fossil shells (fossil snails from Steinheim) 6–10 & 14 nn 1–11; CD comments on 86 & 87 n2, 120 & n2; A. Hyatt’s plates of 11, 12, 13, 14 n3, n6, 15 n19; phylogeny 7 & 14 n9, 8 & 14 n13, n14, 10 & 15 n24, n25, 86 & 87 n2, *see also Planorbis species*
- ‘Steinheimensis/aequiumbilicatus’ 6–7 & 14 n7, 10, 14 n7
- Stellaria glauca* (*S. palustris*; marsh stitchwort) 214 & 215 n8
- Stephanoceras*: A. Hyatt 8 & 15 n15
- stereotyping 492 n3
- sterility of hybrids *see* hybrid sterility

- Sterne, Carus *see* Krause, Ernst
- Stillfried, Adolphe de: requests CD's autograph 4–5
- stinging nettle (*Urtica dioica*) 225 & 229 n3, n5
- stingless bees (*Melipona*) 421 & 422 n5
- stocks: amateur growers 106 & 107 n5
- Stone, William Henry 239 n4
- Stoneham, Allen: bees, scarcity of 28–9 & 29 n2, n3
- Stonehenge: CD and sons visit xxviii, 603 & n13
- Stoppelaar, Gerardus Nicolaas: CD thanks society for membership 164; F. Darwin acknowledges arrival of diploma for CD 176–7 & 177 n1, n2; Zeeuwisch Genootschap der Wetenschappen nominates CD as member 163 & n1
- Strachey, Jane Maria 390
- Strachey, Richard 245 & n8, 390
- Strasburger, Eduard: *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n25
- Strelitzia* (bird-of-paradise plants) 404 & 405 n5, 589 & 590 n5
- Strepthium* (*Raddia*) 287 & 288 n4
- Strepthium floribundum* (*Raddia brasiliensis*) 214 & 215 n3, 288 n3, n4, 289 & 290 n3
- Strepthium guianense* (*Raddia guianensis*) 209 & n7, 214 & 215 n3, n7, 288 n3
- stripes in animals 196 & 197 n1
- Strix aluco* (tawny owl; brown owl) 156 & n6
- Struthers, John 363 & 363 n3
- Stuart, Dugald 423 & 424 n3
- Stylosanthes* (pencilflowers) 280 & 281 n3, n4
- Suaeda* (seepweed) 296 & 297 n7
- Suaeda fruticosa* (*S. vermiculata*; seablite) 301 & n1, 332 n1
- subterranean clover (*Trifolium subterraneum*) 280 & 281 n5
- sucking insects 525, 594
- Sullivan, Bartholomew James: congratulates CD on honorary degree 538 & 539 n7; family news 538 & 539 n1, n3; met W.E. Darwin and S. Darwin 538 & 539 n2; news of C.R. Johnson and family 538 & 539 nn 4–6; sends article on Patagonia 539 & n8
- Sullivan, James Young Falkland 538 & 539 n3
- Sullivan, Sophia 538 & 539 n1
- Sullivant, William Starling 233 & n2
- sun: origin and age 327 & n1, n3
- sun orchids (*Thelymitra*) 128 & n3
- sundew *see* *Drosera*
- sundew, common *see* *Drosera rotundifolia*
- SUPPORT FOR CD'S THEORIES: G.J. Allman 64; E.H. von Baumhauer 198; C.L. Bernays 276; L. Blomefield 123–4; E. Burgess 233; S. Butler (1835–1902) xxv; G. Canestrini 351 & n2; J.V. Carus 141; C.F. Claus 115, 119, 561; F.J. Cohn 321–2; F. Delpino 61 n4; A. Dodel-Port 97, 271, 575, 576; A. Espinas 265 & 266 n3, 573 & n3; French naturalists 230, 569; C.C. Graham 69; A. Grugeon 35; E. Haeckel 81, 555; P. Harting 76 & 78 n8, n16, 77; H. Hartogh Heijs van Zouteveen 77 & 79 n23; T. von Heldreich 319, 582; F. Hildebrand 49–50, 61 n4; C. Hoare 483 & 484 n1; C.K. Hoffmann 77 & 79 n22; A. Hyatt 6; E. Krause xxi, 121, 122; C.F. Martins 230, 570; J. Michelet 236, 256; F.A.W. Miquel 76 & 78 n17; L.H. Morgan 255; E.S. Morse 171, 198 & n5; F. Müller 61 n4; W. Ogle 345; E. Rade 90, 559; F. von Rekowski 98; J.M. Rodwell 218; G. de Saporta 524, 593–5; H. Schneider 83, 536; J. Schön 157, 563; E. Selenka 77 & 79 n21; C.G. Semper 177; W.G. Smith 304; A. de Stillfried 4; L. Tait 42 & n1, n2, 237 & n2, 241 n2; R. Trimen 361; J. Tyn-dall 425 & n2; O. Zacharias 25 & n5, 552 & n5; *see also* Darwin, Charles Robert, AWARDS AND POSITIONS
- sweat bees (*Augochlora*) 421 & 422 n5, 422
- sweet fern (*Comptonia*) 526 & 531 n16, 596 & 601 n16
- sweet gale (*Myrica*; myrtle) 526 & 531 n16, 596 & 601 n16
- Swiss landed population 31 & n2
- Swiss Society of Natural Sciences (Société helvétique des sciences naturelles) 404 & 405 n3, 589 & 590 n3
- sycamore (*Acer pseudoplatanus*) 155 & 156 n3, 156
- Syme, James 464 & 465 n8
- systematic botanists 36 n5
- Tahiti 87 & 88 n4
- tailed sulphur (*Callidryas cipris*; *Phoebis neocypris*) 498 & 499 n4
- tails (vestigial) in humans 362 & 363 n1
- Taine, Hippolyte: *Mind* reprint (translation), influence on CD xxi, 181 & n2, 304 n2, 353 & 354 n1; *Revue philosophique*, original article 304 n2; A.H. Sayce refers to 304 & n2
- Tait, Lawson: asks for Marcus Aurelius reference in *Descent* 108 & 109 n1; career 467 n3; CD comments on Tait's forthcoming book *Diseases of women* 45 & 46 n2, n3; CD does not write for periodicals 467 & n2; CD thanks for book 240 & 241 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, review 42 & n3, 88 & 89 n2; *Diseases of women* 42 & n1, n2, 89 n1; sacral dimple 546–7 & 547 n1, n3; sends book 237 & n2; sends proofs from forthcoming book 42 & nn 1–3, 88 & 89 n1

- Tait, Peter Guthrie: age of earth 82 & n3; quoted by R. Meldola 371 & n3
- Tanner, Thomas Hawkes 135 & n5
- Tasmanian bluegum (*Eucalyptus globulus*) 384–5 & 385 n2, 392 n2
- tawny owl (*Strix aluco*; brown owl) 156 & n6
- Taylor, Agnes: CD sends cheque for E. Beke 428 & nn 1–4
- Taylor & Francis: printers for Linnean Society 159 & 160 n5
- teasel *see* *Dipsacus sylvestris*
- Tedder, Henry Richard 452 n2
- Tegeticula yuccasella* *see* *Promuba yuccasella*
- telegraph plant *see* *Desmodium gyrans*
- telephones 430 & 431 n5
- temperance movement: Emma Darwin 373 n5; W.M. Moorsom xxv, 372 & n4; B.J. Sullivan 539 n3, *see also* intemperance
- terminology: cleistogamy 141 & 141 n2; crossing plants 395–6 & 396 nn 4–6, 399 & n2, 407 n5, 587–8 & 588 nn 4–6, 591 n5; flowers 531 n10, 600 n10; heliotropism 481 n1; heterostyled xvii; leaves 531 n21, 601 n21; movement in plants 443 n3, 481 & n1, 482 n2; *Movement in plants* 443 n3, 481 n1, 482 n2; *Orchids* 2d ed., floral organs 461 n2; pollination and fertilisation, distinction between 395 & 396 n5, 587 & 588 n5; protoplasm 338, 583
- Tetrapedia* 421 & 422 n4
- Thalia dealbata* (powdery alligator-flag) 279 n2, 359 n10, 365 & n4
- Thecla* (hairstreak butterflies) 422 & 423 n12
- Thelymitra* (sun orchids) 128 & n3
- Thelymitra carnea* (pink sun orchid) 128 n3
- Thelymitra longifolia* (common sun orchid) 128 n3
- thick-leaf stonecrop (*Sedum dasyphyllum*) 214 & 215 n8
- Timochorus rumicivorus* *see* *Timochorus rumicivorus*
- Thiselton-Dyer, Catherine Jane 212 & 213 n4
- Thiselton-Dyer, Harriet Anne: assists W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 302 & n5; marriage to Thiselton-Dyer 212–13 & 213 n1, 245 & n8, 251 & n3, 404 n3, 420 n5, 426 n8, 427 n4
- Thiselton-Dyer, William Turner: bloom, CD asks about Australian Acacias with 385; bloom, CD asks about bloom on plants in warm climates 279 & n3; bloom, CD declines offer of J. Smith collecting seaside plants with bloom 335 & 336 n3; bloom, CD reports on work on xix, 303 & n4, 335, 365 & n2; bloom, quotes from N. Wallich on 216–17 & 217 nn 2–6, 218 n8; CD asks about culture of some plants from Kew 279 & n1, n2; CD asks about leaves differing histologically in two halves of leaf 345; CD asks for further *Euphorbia jacquiniiflora* observations 378 & nn 2–4; CD asks him to thank R.I. Lynch 307 & 308 n2, 410 & 412 n3; CD asks if Lynch would like a couple of CD's books as thanks 347 & 350 n4; CD asks for logwood observation after spraying with water 296–7; CD asks for seeds of plants with large cotyledons 403 & 404 n5, 411 n2; CD comments on praise for *Cross and self fertilisation* 46 & n1; CD on cotyledon movement xix, 411 & 412 n4, 411; CD on F. Darwin's *Dipsacus* paper 358 & 359 n8; CD relays J.D. Hooker's comment about Thiselton-Dyer 345, 351 n2; CD requests plants 287–8 & 288 nn 2–7, 296 & 297 nn 4–6, 301 n1, 325 & nn 1–5, 336 n1, 344 & 345 n2, 347 & 350 n3, 384–5 & 385 n1, n2; CD sends plants to Kew 358 & 359 n2, n3; CD tells of F. Darwin's *Drosera* work 297 & n8; CD tells Hooker he will communicate with Thiselton-Dyer 216 & n2; CD tells Hooker of Thiselton-Dyer's helpfulness 426 & n9; CD tells that Hooker said to ask Thiselton-Dyer for anything 296 & 297 n5; CD thanks for offer of *Dionaea muscipula* but already has ample supply 347 & n2; CD thanks for plants and seeds 291–2 & 292 nn 2–8, 296–7 & 297 nn 2–7, 303 & n2, n4, 335 & 336 nn 1–3, 384 & 385 n1, 392 & n2, 403 & 404 n1, n2, n4, n5, 410 & 411 n2; CD thanks for review of *Cross and self fertilisation* 92 & n1; CD on *Trifolium resupinatum* 344–5 & 345 n4, 358 & 359 n5; cotyledons, suggested CD examine those of some conifers 432 & 433 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, review 65 & 66 n1, 92 & n1, 537 & 537–8 n9; F. Darwin's *Dipsacus* paper 113 & n5; *Forms of flowers*, CD thanks for comments on 46 & n3, n4; *Forms of flowers*, cited in 42 & 44 n3, 43 & 44 n9; *Forms of flowers*, comments on introduction to 42–3 & 44 n2, 46 & n3; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 284 n1, 612 & 613 n32; glad to assist CD xix, 290, 350; histological difference in two halves of leaf 351 & n3, n4; holiday 403 & 404 n3, 420 & n5, 426 & n8, 426 & 427 n4; J.D. Hooker's return from America 426 & 427 n3; letter recommending Timiryazev to F. Darwin 303 n3; Linnean Society, papers for publication 66 & n4; R.I. Lynch xix, 350 & 351 n1; marriage to Harriet Hooker 212–13 & 213 n1, 245 & n8, 251 & n3, 404 n3, 420 n5, 426 n8, 427 n4; *Movement in plants*, cited in 293 n3; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 611 & n10; *Pinus nordmanniana* 426 & 427 n5; Royal Botanic Gardens,

Thiselton-Dyer, William Turner, cont.

Kew, assistant director 279 n2, 376 n4; Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, oversees in J.D. Hooker's absence 404 n3, 420 & n5; J. Sachs's *Textbook of botany*, assisted with English translation 358 & 359 n10; sends requested plants 289–90 & nn 2–6, 291 nn 7–9, 292 n3, 292–3 & 293 n2, n3, 301–2 & 302 nn 2–5, 332 & n1, n2; *Shrankia*, CD received from H.N. Ellacombe and sends to Kew 358 & 359 n2; thinks Hooker has too great an opinion of his knowledge 351 & n2; *Trifolium resupinatum* 351 & n2, 358 & 359 n5

Thompson, Joseph 129 & 130 n4

Thomson, Charles Wyville: CD a signatory on memorial supporting Thomson 219 n1, 263 n6; F. Darwin informs P.P.C. Hoek that CD has written to Thomson 248 & n2, 250 n6; letter to P.M. Duncan in *Nature* 250 & n1; memorial supporting him organised by P.L. Sclater and others 219 & n1, 262 & 263 n6; offers CD Cirripedia specimens from *Challenger* expedition 183 & n1, n2; seeks advice about *Challenger* Crustacea specimens 262 & n3, n4, 263 n5; thanks CD for support 262 & 263 n6; will send *Pycnogonida* to P.P.C. Hoek 262 & n1, n2

Thomson, William 488 & 489 n5, 492 & 493 n4

thornback ray (*Raja clavata*) 62 & n1

'Three forms of *Lythrum salicaria*' (CD): reworked in *Forms of flowers* 55 n5, 60 n5, 133 n1, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610

Thwaites, George Henry Kendrick: CD comments on *Oxalis sensitiva* specimens sent previously 147 & n4; CD thanks for insect specimens 147 & n1; fig wasps 355–6 & 356 nn 2–5; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 355 & 356 n1, 611

thymol 513 & 514 n3

Tiaropsis 337 & 338 n3

Ticknor, George 83–4 & 84 n2, 84 & n2

tigerwing butterflies (*Mechanitis*) 422 & 423 n12

The Times: CD's *Gardener's Chronicle* letter reprinted 29 & 30 n1, 35 & 36 n2, 36 & n2, 39 & n1, 45 n2, 52 n1; 'forged letter' purportedly written by T. Carlyle 64 & 65 n2; German and Dutch photograph albums, notice of 100 & n4, 132 n2; W.E.H. Lecky, notice about forged letter purportedly written by T. Carlyle 64 & 65 n3, n5; 'missing link' article 17 n2

Timiryazev: visits Down 303 & n3

Tinocchorus rumicivorus (*Tinocchorus rumicivorus*; least seedsnipe) 102 & n2, 560 & 561 n2

toothwort, common (*Lathraea squamaria*) 323 & 324 n10

Torbitt, James: CD suggests suitable phrase for publication 313 & n1; H.E.J. Stanley writes to about potatoes 542 & n1; writes to House of Commons concerning whisky blending tax evasion 116–17 & 117 nn 1–3

torch lilies (*Tritoma*; *Kniphofia*; red-hot pokers): and bees 397 & 398 n1, n2

Torellia 309 & 310 n5, 579 & n5

Torrey, John: *Pontederia* 38 & n2

tortoises *see* giant land-tortoises

Tracy, George Murton: CD admits Tracy's holly-berries observations have thrown doubt on his conclusions 30 & 31 n2; holly-berries, scarcity of 29–30 & 30 n1, n2, 45 n2

Tragopogon (goatsbeard or salsify) 214 & 215 n8

transmutation: C. Lyell 75 & 78 n4, 76 & 78 nn 13–15; O. Zacharias asks CD about formation of his theory 102 & 103 n3, 560 & 561 n3

Transylvanian Society for Natural Sciences (Siebenbürgische Verein für Naturwissenschaften): appointed CD honorary member 605–6

trees: J. Colby's observations 155–6 & 156 nn 2–5

Trifolium (clovers) 280 & 281 n3; fertilisation by bees 20 & n4

Trifolium polymorphum (peanut clover) 280 & 281 n5

Trifolium repens (white clover) 20 n4

Trifolium resupinatum (Persian clover) 209 & n6; CD's observations 344–5 & 345 n4, 358 & 359 n5; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 351 & n2, 358 & 359 n5

Trifolium subterraneum (subterranean clover) 280 & 281 n5

Trigonella caerulea see *Melilotus caerulea*

Trimen, Roland: career 361 & 362 n3; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 361 & 362 n1, 612

trimorphism: 'Illegitimate offspring of dimorphic and trimorphic plants', reworked in *Forms of flowers* 55 n5, 60 n5, 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610

Trinity College, Cambridge: G.H. Darwin 418 n2, 487 & 488 n2

TRIPS AND VISITS (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, TRIPS AND VISITS

Triticum see wheat

Triticum repens (*Elymus repens*; couch grass) 296 & 297 n6

Tritoma (*Kniphofia*; red-hot pokers or torch lilies): and bees 397 & 398 n1, n2

Trollope, Anthony: CD quotes phrase 'it's dogged as does it' as a motto for scientific workers xxv, 509 & n5

Troost, Gerard: mineralogical and fossil collection 69 & 70 n6

- Tropaeolum* (nasturtiums) 393 & 394 n3
Tropaeolum minus (dwarf nasturtium) 292 & n8
 tropical pickerelweed (*Pontederia rotundifolia*) 423 n11
 tropical pitcher-plants *see Nepenthes*
 Troschel, Franz Hermann 534 & 535 n4
 Trotter, Coultts 211 & 212 n1
 true oxlip *see Primula elatior*
 Tschouriloff, Michel *see* Churilov, Mikhail Petrovich
 tunicates 3 & 4 n4, 4 n2, 550 & n4
 ‘Two forms in species of *Linum* (CD): illustrations 133 n1; reworked in *Forms of flowers* 146 n2, 160 n5, 309 n2, 579 n2, 610
 Tyndall, John: CD appreciates Tyndall’s comments about CD 425 & n2; CD comments on Tyndall’s ‘Science and man’ 425 & n1, n2; and C.C. Graham 69; spontaneous generation 207 & n2, 512 n7
Typha latifolia (bulrush) 119 & n3, 279 n2
 typhoid fever *see febris recurrens*
- Ulex* (gorse) 428 & 429 n2
Ulmus glabra (wych elm) 156 & n4
 umganu tree (*Sclerocarya birrea*; marula tree) 368 n2, 446 n5
 unconscious memory xxv, 494 & 496 n13
 unconscious selection 234 & 235 n3
 Union Bank 308 n2
 unknown correspondents: CD comments on J.F.W. Herschel’s *Preliminary discourse on the study of natural philosophy* 249 & n3; CD requests item be sent to Down marked not to be forwarded 256; CD sends autograph as requested 149; CD sends information about Down Friendly Society 200–201 & 201 nn 2–6; CD thanks for new work received and hopes the German is not too difficult to understand 110; CD thanks for paper with reference to CD’s last book 230 & 231 nn 1–3; writes to CD about Irishman quotation in *Descent* 237–8 & 238 n1
Urtica dioica (stinging nettle) 225 & 229 n3, n5
Utricularia (bladderwort) 374 n3
- Vachellia sphaerocephala* *see* *Acacia sphaerocephala*
 Valenciennes, Achilles 459 & 460 n5
Valvata 9 & 15 n17
 valves of Houston, as rudimentary rectal organ 461–5 & 465 nn 1–10, 513 n2
 Van Buren, William Holme 464 & 465 n8
 Vance, Reuben Aleshire: CD comments on rectal organs 512–13 & 513 nn 2–4; valves of Houston as rudimentary rectal organ 461–5 & 465 nn 1–10, 513 n2
 variability of species: environmental factors 120 & n4; investigation of causes of 143 & 144 n4; spontaneous variability 496 n8
 variable linanthus (*Gilia micrantha*; *Leptosiphon parviflorus*): CD’s observations 118 & n2
 variation: analogical variation 120 & n3; discontinuous variation 243 n2; *Origin* 126 & n5; species book 126 n5
Variation (CD): bud variation 262 n2; Chillingham cattle 101 & 102 n1; cites F. d’Azara 144 n4; hand-writing, inheritance of 84 n3; inheritance by one sex 367 n1; inheritance of injuries 540 n1; latent characteristics, reappearance of 141 n2; pangenesis hypothesis 26 n3, 388 n4; pigs’ feet 169 n2, 565 n2; polydactylism 184 n2; projected works described 124 & n3; stripes in horses and asses 197 n1
Variation 2d ed. (CD): S. Butler quotes from in *Life and habit* 387 & 388 n3, n4; J.V. Carus translating 536 n1; error 535–6 & 536 n1, 539 & n2; inheritance of injuries 540 n1; pangenesis hypothesis 496 n14
 James Veitch & Sons 209 & 210 n11, 293 & 294 n2; *Dionaea muscipula* supplied 333 & n2, 336 & n4, 347 n2
 Venus fly trap *see Dionaea muscipula*
Verbascum lychnitis (White mullein) 282 n1
Verbascum thapsus (great or common mullein) 282 n1
Veronica pinguisfolia 300 & 301 n1
 vertebrates: America 466 & n6, n7; debate about ancestors of 4 n2; eyes (and invertebrate eyes) 178 & 179 n5, 565 & 566 n2
Vestiges of the natural history of creation (R. Chambers) 75; Dutch translation, J.H. van den Broek 75–6 & 78 n6, n7
 vestigial tails in humans 362 & 363 n1
 Veth, Huibert Johannes: Dutch photograph album sent 75–8 & 78 nn 1–19, 79 nn 20–25, 103 n2, 124 n1, 614
Viburnum opulus 402 n2
Vinca minor (lesser periwinkle) 97 & 98 n3
Viola: G. Bentham 280 & 281 n3; F. Müller 153 & n4
Viola odorata (common violet) 125 n1
Viola subdimidiata 422–3 n6
Viola tricolor: H. Müller 153 & n1
 violet, common (*Viola odorata*) 125 n1
 violet, white-flowered 421 & 422–3 n6
 violet wood-sorrel (*Oxalis violacea*) 257–8 & 259 n2
 Virchow, Rudolf Carl 544 & 545 n10
 Virginia opossum (*Didelphis virginiana*) 513 n3
Viscum album (mistletoe) 374 n3
Vivipara *see Paludina*

- visisection: Parliamentary debate 3 n3
 Vogt, Carl 459 & 460 n5; microcephaly 286 & 287 n6, 578 & n6
Volvox globator: F.J. Cohn 270 & 271 n5, 575 & 576 n5; illustration 269, 270 & 272 n7, 275 & n2, 575 & 576 n7
 Vries, Hugo de 196 & 197 n2
 Wagner, Moritz: CD comments on Wagner's views 193 & n2, n3; migration 286 & 287 n6, 578 & n6
 wagtails: A. Newton's observations 18; J.J. Weir's observations 18 n2
 Wallace, Alfred Russel: H.W. Bates's caterpillar observation mentioned 28 n1; black pigs 21 & n3; CD comments on his (CD's) future and past work 366; CD mentions German publications of interest 360 & n4, n5, 361 n6; 'The colours of animals and plants', CD comments on 359–60 & 360 nn 1–5, 361 n6, 365–6 & 366 nn 2–4; 'The colours of animals and plants', CD comments on to R. Meldola 427 & 428 n5; 'The colours of animals and plants', R. Meldola comments on to CD 424 & 425 n4; 'The colours of animals and plants', responds to CD's comments on 363 & 364 nn 1–3; comments on T. Belt's oceanic ice damming rivers hypothesis 297–8 & 298 n3; comments on CD's continuous work 46–7; group selection 242 & 243 n4; lives in Dorking 360 & 361 n7, 364 & n5; mimicry in Malayan butterflies 382 & 383 n5; A.J. Mott's work discussed 47 & n2, n3; F. Müller 360 n5; natural selection 297 & 298 n2, 363 & 364 n2; 'On the tendency of species to form varieties', CD and Wallace 76 & 78 n14; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 46 & 47 n1, 611 & n5; sexual dimorphism in regard to colour, CD comments on 359–60 & 360 n2; sexual selection, differences with CD 297 & 298 n2, 363 & 364 n2, 365–6 & 366 n2, 425 n5, 427 & 428 n5; thanks CD for *Forms of flowers* 297 & 298 n1; *Tropical nature and other essays* 297 & 298 n3
 Wallace, Donald Mackenzie 148 & n1
 Wallich, Nathaniel: W.T. Thiselton-Dyer quotes from Wallich's paper 216–17 & 217 nn 2–6, 218 n8
 Wallis, William 532 & 533 n1
 Walpole, Edward: bees, scarcity of 39 & n1
 Walsh, Benjamin Dann 490
 wapiti (elk; *Cervus canadensis*) 405–6 & 406 n3
 water hyacinth, common (*Pontederia crassipes*; *Eichornia crassipes*): F. Müller 56 n2
 water lettuce (*Pistia stratiotes*) 279 n2, 289 & 291 n8
 water mimosa (*Neptunia oleracea*; sensitive neptunia) 454 n2, 497 & n3
 water stargrass (*Schollera graminea* Willd.; *Heteranthera dubia*) 38 & n3
 water violet *see* *Hottonia palustris*
 waterlilies (*Nymphaea*) 526 & 531 n17, 536 & 537 n7, 596 & 601 n17
 waxplant (*Hoya*): J.D. Hooker reports seeds not germinated 51 & n2
 Wedgwood, Caroline Sarah: Darwins visit at Leith Hill 211 n7, 222 n2, 223 & 224 n4, 231 n2, 232 n2, 234 n1, 238–9 n1, 510 n6, 603 n11; W.D. Fox asks about 503 & 504 n6
 Wedgwood, Emma *see* Darwin, Emma
 Wedgwood, Frances Emma Elizabeth (Fanny) 352 & 353 n3, 416 & n6
 Wedgwood, Hensleigh 207–8 n5
 Wedgwood, Josiah, III: Darwins visit 211 n7, 238–9 n1, 603 n11
 Wedgwood, Sarah Elizabeth: CD finds tree cut down in her garden 344 & n3; F. Darwin reports he read letters to 238 & 239 n4
 weeping forsythia (*Forsythia suspensa*) 137 n4
 Weiler, August 488 n3
 Weir, John Jenner: male display 366 n5; wagtail observations from T.J. Monk's aviary 18 n2
 Weismann, August: H.W. Bates trying to obtain loan of caterpillar drawings for Weismann 75 n2; *Beiträge zur Naturgeschichte der Daphnoiden* 93 & n2; caterpillars 360 & n4, 391 & 392 n5; CD on Bates's negotiations for loan of drawings 93 & n1; CD discusses caterpillars 32–3 & 33 nn 2–4; CD suggests Weismann studies colour of birds' eggs 32 & 33 n7, 75 n1; CD's preface to R. Meldola's translation of Weismann's *Studien zur Descendenz-Theorie* 424 n2; 'Die Entstehung der Zeichnung bei den Schmetterlings-Raupen' 360 & n4; A. Hyatt reads 6 & 14 n2; R. Meldola, translation of *Studien zur Descendenz-Theorie* 424 & n2, 427 & 428 n3; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 32 & 33 n1, 611 & n6; *Über die letzten Ursachen der Transmutationen* 32 & 33 n2, n3, 392 n5, 428 n4; *Ueber den Saison-Dimorphismus der Schmetterlinge* 32 & 33 n2, 384 & n3, 392 n5, 428 n4
 Welwitsch, Friedrich 351 & n3, n4
Welwitschia 454 & n4, 456–7 & 457 n4
 Westfälischen Provinzialvereins für Wissenschaft und Kunst (Westphalian Provincial Society for Science and Art) xxii, 91 & n4, 559 & n4
 Westwood, John Obadiah 316 & n3; fig wasps 147 & n2, 356 & n3, n4; W.G. Smith supplies illustration to 305 & n3

- Westwood, Mary Ann: F. Darwin will give E. Darwin's messages to 234 & n10
- wheat (*Triticum*): crossing 517 & 518 n3, 522 & 523 n3; seeds from Arctic germinated 51 & n3; varieties in Russia 449–50 & 450 n2, n3, 455–6 & 456 n1, 458–9
- whisky-blending tax evasion 116–17
- White, Adam: *Linyphia (Leucauge) argyroabpta* 113 n1; spider specimens 107 & n3
- White, Walter 19 n3
- white clover (*Trifolium repens*) 20 n4
- white mullein (*Verbascum lychnitis*) 282 n1
- white poplar (*Populus alba*) 156 & n5
- Whitehead, Stephen 201 n3, 295 n2
- Whitney, William Dwight: CD forwarded newspaper abstract to A.H. Sayce 318 & n2; CD sends 'Biographical sketch of an infant' 318 & 319 n4; publication 318 & n3, 320 & n2
- Wiesner, Julius: *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 612 & 613 n13
- Wight, George Oswald: comments on *Expression* 418–19
- wild cherry (*Prunus avium*) 156 & n4
- wild tobacco (*Nicotiana rustica*; Aztec tobacco) 378 & n4
- wildrye, giant (*Elymus condensatus*; *Leymus condensatus*) 279 n2
- Willemoes-Suhm, Rudolf von 408 & n4, 415 & n2, n3, 591 & n4
- William Clowes & Sons *see* Clowes & Sons
- Williams, Charles E. 207–8 n5
- Williams, J. Madison 368 & 369 n2
- Williamson, William Crawford: CD comments on *Drosera spathulata* 428 & n1, 434 & 435 n2; sends *Drosera spathulata* specimens 428 & n1, 433 & n1
- willows (*Salix*) 215 & 215–16 n8
- Wilson, Alexander Stephen: wheat varieties 450 n3
- Wilson, George John: comments on F. Galton's pangenesis experiments 135–6 & 136 nn 1–3
- Winkler, Tiberius Cornelis: *Origin* Dutch ed., translated 76–7 & 78 n18, 79 n20
- woad (*Isatis*) 214 & 215 n8
- Wöhler, Friedrich 544 n7
- women: studying physiology 2
- wood sorrel (*Oxalis acetosella*) 124 & 125 n1
- Wood-Mason, James: *Phyllothelys westwoodi* 383 & n6
- woodland flax (*Linum virginianum*) 21 & n4
- Woolner, Thomas 547 n2
- wormograph (H. Darwin) xxviii, 443 & n6
- worms *see* earthworms
- Wright, Chauncey 129 & 130 n1, n2; influence of J.S. Mill and CD on 130 n2
- Wright, Joseph 523 & n3
- wych elm (*Ulmus glabra*) 156 & n4
- Wylie, William Howie: authenticity of T. Carlyle's 'forged letter' 65 n5
- Wyman, Jeffries: black pigs and paint root 21 & n3
- xenogamy 395 & 396 n4, 399 & n2, 587 & 588 n4
- yellow flag (*Iris pseudoacorus*) 279 n2
- yellow hornpoppy (*Glaucium luteum*) 214 & 215 n8
- yellow sweet clover (*Melilotus officinalis*) 209 & n6
- yellow velvet-leaf: *Limncharis plumieri (L. flava)* 279 n2
- yew: D.T. Fish 80
- Yucca gloriosa* (moundlily yucca) 267 & n4
- yucca moth (*Pronuba yuccasella*; *Tegeticula yuccasella*) 267 & n4
- Zacharias, Otto: asks about the formation of transmutation theory 102 & 103 n3, 560 & 561 n3; CD comments on German and Austrian scientists photograph album 105 & 106 n2; CD will forward pig's foot to W.H. Flower 180 & n2, n3; 'Darwin über Kreuzung und Selbstbefruchtung im Pflanzenreiche' 25 & n3, 552 & n3; G.H. Darwin's cousin marriages paper, introduction to German translation 25 n6, 552 n6; Flower writes to about pig's foot 196 & n1, n2; *Forms of flowers*, presentation copy 613 n24; *Kosmos*, founding of 25 & n5, 102 & 103 n5, 123 n1, 552 & n5, 560 & 561 n5; reports CD forwarded letter from W.H. Flower 180 n3; scientists photograph album, belated arrival of 102 & 103 n4, 560 & 561 n4; scientists photograph album, notice sent to CD xxii, 81 n3, 556 n3, 614; sends pig's foot to CD 168–9 & 169 n2, 184 n1, 196 & n1, 564–5 & 565 n2; thanks CD for *Cross and self fertilisation* proof sheets 25 & n2, 552 & n2
- Zea mays* *see* maize
- Zeeuwsch Genootschap der Wetenschappen (Zeeland Scientific Society): appointed CD member 163 & n1, 164, 177 n1, 607
- zoological station, Channel Islands: proposal for 147 n2, 438 n4
- Zoological Station, Naples: aquarium 438 n1; A. Dohrn founded 142 n3